(RICE)

The Contents of this binder are mostly search data, looking for our ~~Geo~~ "Captain George Rice." father of Rebecca (Rice) Arnold (Philo's wife) -

But now I think his name was really John Rice despite what the Arnold Genealogy says.

This folder is a search
for the ancestors of
Rebecah (Rice) Averill
[illegible]775 - 1844 —
b NY d Ill.

Unsuccessful so far.
Her father reputedly Capt. George
Rice

MALES.		FREE WHITE FEMALES.					All other free persons, except Indians not taxed.	SLAVES.
6 to 45	45, &c.	to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.		
1		1			1			
1		2	2		1			
2		1			1			
	1		2		1			
1		2			1			
1		1			1			
1			1	1	1			
	1		1	3	1			
1		1	1		1			
	1	1	1		1			
1		1			1			
2	1	3	1	1		1		
1		1		1				
1		2			1			
1		1		1	1			
1		1			1			
1		3	2	1		1		
1		2			1			
1					1			
1					1			
1		1	1		1			
1		1			1			
		1	1		1			

US Census - Saratoga Co NY - 1800

NAMES of	Names of Heads of Families.	FREE WHITE MALES.					FREE WHITE FEMALES.					All other free perſons, except Indians not taxed.	SLAVES.
		to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.	to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.		
Greenfield.	Benjamin Benedict				1		1			1			
	Ezekiel Harris	1	1	1	1		2	2		1			
	John Harris	3	1		2		1			1			
	Jacob Sankes	2	2			1		2		1			
	John Bennet	3			1		2			1			
✓	James Crapse	1			1		1			1			
	Abraham Wake	4			1			1	1	1			
	Abraham Maltison	1				1		1	3	1			
	Joseph Mitchel	3			1		1	1		1			
	Thaddeus Curtis	1				1	1	1		1			
	Samuel Dessimon	1			1		1			1			
	Nathan Medbury			1	2	1	3	1	1		1		
	Abner Medbury	2		1	1		1		1				
	Samuel Jenkins	2			1		2			1			
	Daniel Jenkins	4			1		1		1	1			
	Enoch Williams	1			1		1			1			
	Stephen Blackmer			1	1		3	2	1		1		
	Martin Blackmer			1	1		2			1			
	Darling Medbury	1			1					1			
	Calvin Rounds			1						1			
	John Jenkins	1			1		1	1		1			
	Rainer Huntley	4			1		1			1			
	Joseph Rowline	3			1		1	1		1			

NAMES of	Names of Heads of Families.	FREE WHITE		
		to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26
	Benjamin Benedict			
	Ezekiel Harris	1	1	1
	John Harris	3	1	
	Jacob Sankes	2	2	
	John Bennet	3		
	James Crapse	1		
	Abraham Wake	4		
	Abraham Matteson	1		
	Joseph Mitchel	3		
	Thaddeus Curtis	1		
	Samuel Dessimon	1		
	Nathan Medbury			1
	Abner Medbury	2		1
	Samuel Tinkum	2		
	Daniel Tinkum	4		
	Esech Williams	1		
	Stephen Blackmer			1
	Martin Blackmer			1
Greenfield.	Darling Medbury	1		
	Calvin Rennels			1
	John Tinkum	1		
	Ranar Huntley	4		
	Joseph Bentlire	3		

Greenfield.

Ezek Williams	1			1		1			1	
Stephen Blackmer			1	1		3	1	1		1
Martin Blackmer			1	1		2			1	
Darling Medbury	1			1					1	
Calvin Rounds			1						1	
John Jenkins	1			1			1		1	
Ranar Huntley	4			1		1			1	
Joseph Rowlin	3			1		1	1		1	
Gradus Rowlin	3			1		2	1		1	
Daniel Angle					1	1	1			1
Stephen Simmons	1			1		1			1	
Rial Esthabrooks	2			1		1	1		1	
Isaac Arnspec		1		1		3	1		1	
Stephen Bowen	2			1		2			1	
Bele Sabins	1			1		1			1	
Amasa Talbot				1		2			2	
Benjamin Woodin	2	1		1		1			1	
Nathaniel Price		1		1		1			1	
Jacob Mattison	3		1	1		1	1	1	1	
Thaddeus Curtis	1			1		1	1		1	
John Brear	1			1		3			1	
Isaac Williams	3		3		1	1	1			1
William Miles	2			1		2	1		1	
Reuben Cudney	2			1		2			1	

NAMES of	Names of Heads of Families.	FREE WHITE MALES.					FREE WHITE FEMALES.					All other free perſons, except Indians not taxed.	SLAVES.
		to 10.	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.	to 10.	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.		
	Benjamin Benedict				1		1			1			
	Ezekiel Harris	1	1	1	1		2	2		1			
	John Harris	3	1		2		1			1			
	Jacob Sankes	2	2			1		2		1			
	John Warnet	3			1		2			1			
✓	James Crapse	1			1		1			1			
	Abraham Wade	4			1			1	1	1			
	Abraham Matteson	1				1		1	3	1			
	Joseph Mitchel	3			1		1	1		1			
	Thaddeus Curtis	1				1	1	1		1			
	Samuel Dessimon	1			1		1			1			
	Nathan Medbury			1	2	1	3	1	1		1		
	Abner Medbury	2		1	1		1		1				
	Samuel Tinkum	2			1		2			1			
	Daniel Tinkum	4			1		1		1	1			
	Eseck Williams	1			1		1			1			
	Stephen Blackmer			1	1		3	2	1		1		
	Martin Blackmer			1	1		2			1			
Greenfield.	Darling Medbury	1			1					1			
	Calvin Rounds			1						1			
	John Tinkum	1			1			1		1			
	Ranier Huntley	4			1		1			1			
	Joseph Rowline	3			1		1	1		1			

NAMES of	Names of Heads of Families.	FREE WHITE MALES.					FREE WHITE FEMALES.					All other free perſons, except Indians not taxed.	SLAVES.
		to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.	to 10.	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.		
	Benjamin Benedict				1		1			1			
	Ezekiel Harris	1	1	1	1		2	2		1			
	John Harris	3	1		2		1			1			
	Jacob Sankes	2	2			1		2		1			
	John Wormet	3			1		2			1			
	James Crapse	1			1		1			1			
	Abraham Wade	4			1			1	1	1			
	Abraham Malltison	1				1		1	3	1			
	Joseph Mitchel	3			1		1	1		1			
	Thaddeus Curtis	1				1	1	1		1			
	Samuel Dessimon	1			1		1			1			
	Nathan Medbury			1	2	1	3	1	1		1		
	Abner Medbury	2		1	1		1		1				
	Samuel Tinkum	2			1		2			1			
	Daniel Tinkum	4			1		1		1	1			
	Elijah Williams	1			1		1			1			
	Stephen Blackmer			1	1		3	2	1		1		
	Martin Blackmer			1	1		2			1			
Greenfield.	Darling Medbury	1			1					1			
	Calvin Rounds			1						1			
	John Tinkum	1			1		1	1		1			
	Ranier Huntley	4			1		1			1			
	Joseph Rowlin	3			1		1	1		1			

NAMES of	Names of Heads of Families.	FREE WHITE MALES.					FREE WHITE FEMALES.					All other free perſons, except Indians not taxed.	SLAVES.
		to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.	to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.		
	Benjamin Benedict				1		1			1			
	Ezekiel Harris	1	1	1	1		2	2		1			
	John Harris	3	1		2		1			1			
	Jacob Sankles	2	2			1		2		1			
	John Wormet	3			1		2			1			
	✓ James Crapser	1			1		1			1			
	Abraham Wade	4			1			1	1	1			
	Abraham Mattiſon	1				1		1	3	1			
	Joſeph Mitchel	3			1		1	1		1			
	Thaddeus Curtis	1				1	1	1		1			
	Samuel Dessimon	1			1		1			1			
	Nathan Medbury			1	2	1	3	1	1		1		
	Abner Medbury	2		1	1		1		1				
	Samuel Jenkins	2			1		2			1			
	Daniel Jenkins	4			1		1		1	1			
	Eſeck Williams	1			1		1			1			
	Stephen Blackmer			1	1		3	4	1		1		
	Martin Blackmer			1	1		2			1			
Greenfield.	Darling Medbury	1			1					1			
	Calvin Rounds			1						1			
	John Jenkins	1			1			1		1			
	Ranor Huntley	4			1		1			1			
	Joſeph Rowlin	3			1		1	1		1			

NAMES of	Names of Heads of Families.	FREE WHITE MALES.					FREE WHITE FEMALES.					All other free persons, except Indians not taxed.	SLAVES.
		to 10.	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.	to 10.	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.		
	Benjamin Benedict	—	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	
	Ezekiel Harris	1	1	1	1	—	2	2	—	1	—	—	
	John Harris	3	1	—	2	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	
	Jacob Sankes	2	2	—	—	1	—	2	—	1	—	—	
	John Wormet	3	—	—	1	—	2	—	—	1	—	—	
	✓ James Crapse	1	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	
	Abraham Wake	4	—	—	1	—	—	1	1	1	—	—	
	Abraham Maltison	1	—	—	—	1	—	1	3	1	—	—	
	Joseph Mitchel	3	—	—	1	—	1	1	—	1	—	—	
	Thaddeus Curtis	1	—	—	—	1	1	1	—	1	—	—	
	Samuel Desmon	1	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	
	Nathan Medbury	—	—	1	2	1	3	1	1	—	1	—	
	Abner Medbury	2	—	1	1	—	1	—	1	—	—	—	
	Samuel Jenkins	2	—	—	1	—	2	—	—	1	—	—	
	Daniel Jenkins	4	—	—	1	—	1	—	1	1	—	—	
	Zeeth Williams	1	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	1	—	—	
	Stephen Blackmer	—	—	1	1	—	3	2	1	—	1	—	
	Martin Blackmer	—	—	1	1	—	2	—	—	1	—	—	
Greenfield.	Darling Medbury	1	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	
	Calvin Rounds	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	
	John Jenkins	1	—	—	1	—	—	1	—	1	—	—	
	Ranor Huntley	4	—	—	1	—	1	1	—	1	—	—	
	Joseph Rowlin	3	—	—	1	—	1	1	—	1	—	—	

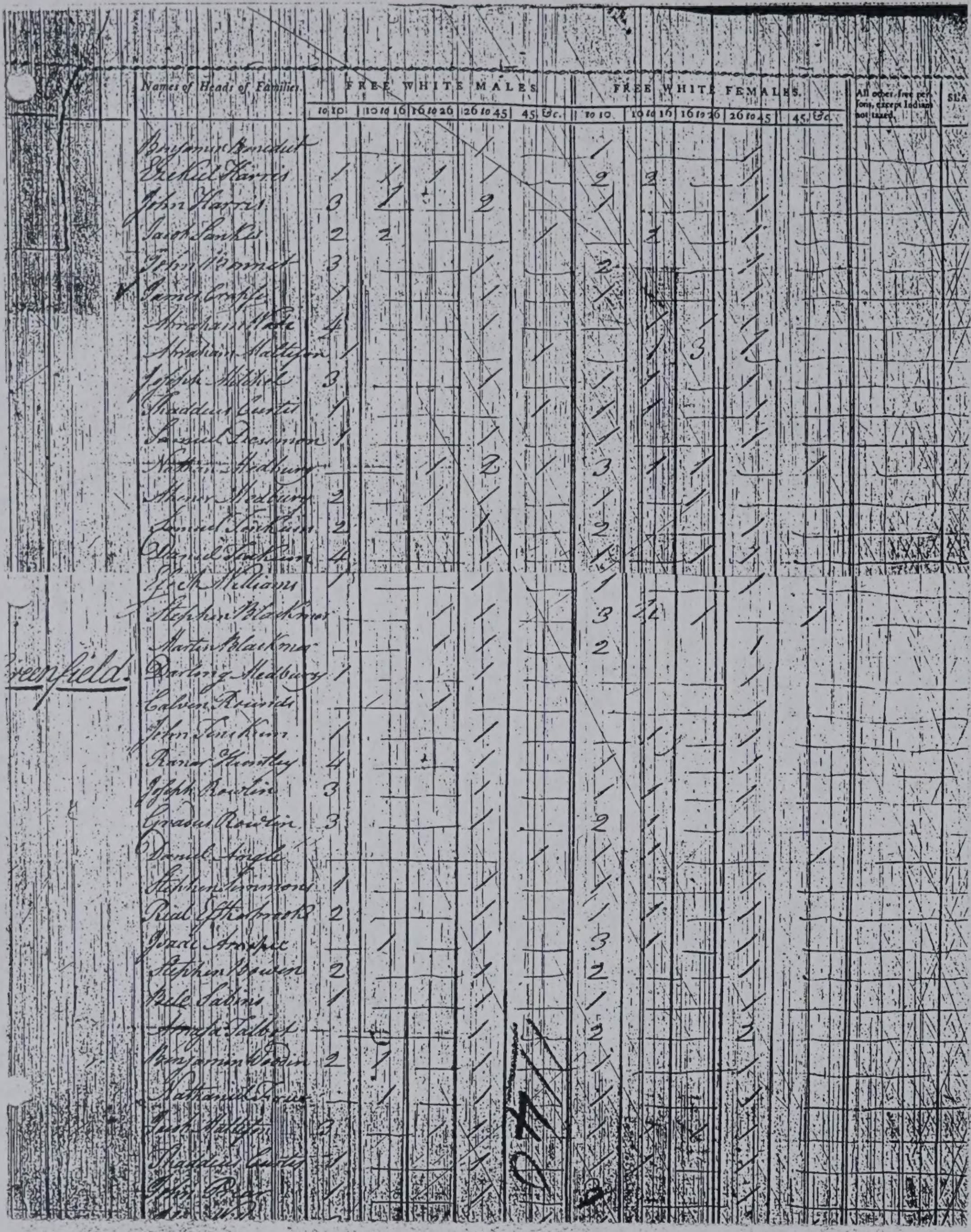
NAMES of	Names of Heads of Families.	FREE WHITE MALES.					FREE WHITE FEMALES.					All other free perſons, except Indians not taxed.	SLAVES.
		to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.	to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.		
	Benjamin Benedict				1		1			1			
	Ezekiel Harris	1	1	1	1		2	2		1			
	John Harris	3	1		2		1			1			
	Jacob Sankes	2	2			1		2		1			
	John Bennet	3			1		2			1			
	✓ James Crapse	1			1		1			1			
	Abraham Wake	4			1			1	1	1			
	Abraham Maltison	1				1		1	3	1			
	Joseph Mitchel	3			1		1	1		1			
	Thaddeus Curtis	1				1	1	1		1			
	Samuel Dessimon	1			1		1			1			
	Nathan Medbury			1	2	1	3	1	1		1		
	Abner Medbury	2		1	1		1		1				
	Samuel Tinkum	2			1		2			1			
	Daniel Tinkum	4			1		1		1	1			
	Eseck Williams	1			1		1			1			
	Stephen Blackmer			1	1		3	4	1		1		
	Martin Blackmer			1	1		2			1			
Greenfield.	Darling Medbury	1			1					1			
	Calvin Rounds			1						1			
	John Tinkum	1			1			1		1			
	Rimer Huntley	4			1		1			1			
	Joseph Rowlin	3			1		1	1		1			

US Census - Saratoga Co NY - 1800

(James Crapse)

MES of	Names of Heads of Families.	FREE WHITE MALES. to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.	FREE WHITE FEMALES. to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45, &c.	All other free persons, except Indians not taxed.
	Benjamin Benedict				1		1			1		
	Ezekiel Harris	1	1	1	1		2	2		1		
	John Harris	3	1		2		1			1		
	Jacob Sankes	2	2			1		2		1		
	John Bennet	3			1		2			1		
	James Crapse	1			1		1			1		
	Abraham Wake	4			1			1	1	1		
	Abraham Matteson	1				1		1	3	1		
	Joseph Mitchel	3			1		1	1		1		
	Thaddeus Curtis	1				1	1	1		1		
	Samuel Dessimon	1			1		1			1		
	Nathan Medbury			1	2	1	3	1	1		1	
	Abner Medbury	2		1	1		1		1			
	Samuel Tenkum	2			1		2			1		
	Daniel Tenkum	4			1		1		1	1		
	Eseck Williams	1			1		1			1		
	Stephen Blackmer			1	1		3	2	1		1	
	Martin Blackmer			1	1		2			1		
Greenfield.	Darling Medbury	1			1					1		
	Calvin Rounds			1						1		
	John Tenkum	1			1			1		1		
	Ranar Huntley	4			1		1			1		
	Joseph Rowlin	3			1		1	1		1		
	Gradus Rowlin	3			1		2	1		1		
	Daniel Angle					1	1	1			1	
	Stephen Simmons	1			1		1			1		
	Real Esthabrooks	2			1		1	1		1		
	Isaac Armspie		1		1		3	1		1		
	Stephen Bowen	2			1		2			1		
	Bele Sabins	1			1		1			1		
	Amasa Talbot				1		2			2		
	Benjamin Woodin	2	1		1		1			1		
	Nathaniel Grow		1		1		1			1		
	Jacob Matteson	3		1	1		1	1	1	1		
	Thaddeus Curtis	1			1		1	1		1		
	John Brear	1			1		2			1		
	Isaac Williams	3		3		1	1	1			1	
	William Miley	2			1		2	1		1		
	[illegible]	2			1		2			1		

US Census - Saratoga Co NY - 1800



Greenfield.

Names of Heads of Families	FREE WHITE MALES to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45 &c.	FREE WHITE FEMALES to 10	10 to 16	16 to 26	26 to 45	45 &c.	All other free persons, except Indians not taxed	SLA
Benjamin Benedict				1		1			1			
Ezekiel Harris	1	1	1	1		2	2		1			
John Harris	3	1		2		1			1			
Jacob Sankles	2	2			1		1		1			
John Wormet	3			1		2			1			
James Cropsy	1			1		1			1			
Abraham Wate	4			1			1	1	1			
Abraham Hallstead	1				1		1	3	1			
Joseph Mitchel	3			1		1	1		1			
Thaddeus Curtis	1			1	1	1	1		1			
Samuel Dessmon	1			1		1			1			
Nathan Hedbury			1	2	1	3	1	1		1		
Abner Hedbury	2		1	1		1		1				
Samuel Parkhurst	2			1		2			1			
Daniel Parkhurst	4			1		1		1	1			
Jacob Williams	1			1		1			1			
Stephen Blackmer			1	1		3	2	1		1		
Martin Blackmer			1	1		2			1			
Darling Hedbury	1			1					1			
Calvin Reinolds			1						1			
John Parkhurst	1			1			1		1			
Ranor Huntley	4			1		1			1			
Joseph Rowlin	3			1		1	1		1			
Gradus Rowlin	3			1		2	1		1			
Daniel Engle					1	1	1			1		
Stephen Simmons	1			1		1			1			
Reed Esthabrooks	2			1		1	1		1			
Isaac Armspie		1		1		3	1		1			
Stephen Bowen	2			1		2			1			
Pele Sabins	1			1		1			1			
Amasa Talbot				1		2			2			
Benjamin Wodin	2	1		1		1			1			
Nathaniel [illegible]		1		1		1			1			
Jacob Hallsted	3		1	1		1	1		1			
Thaddeus Curtis	1			1		1			1			
John Brown	1			1					1			

1810 Stillwater TWP, Saratoga Co NY

2 boys under 10, 2 boys 10-16, none 16-26, man 26-45
1 girl -16-16, — woman 26-45
} Rebecca's brother?

(pages before + after copied just in case)

George Briggs	3	0	1	1	0	1	0	1	0	1	[illegible]	[illegible]
John Benson	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	0	1	0	1900	
Richard Biddle	0	0	2	0	2	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
Peter Griffin	1	1	1	0	1	0	1	3	0	1	0	0
David Woodworth	0	2	2	0	1	3	0	0	1	0	0	0
Reuben Wright	2	0	0	1	0	2	2	0	1	0	0	0
Gilbert Beadle	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
John Fitcum 3 ✓	3	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Caleb Adams	4	0	0	1	0	4	0	0	1	0	0	0
Abm Hogeland	3	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	2	0	0
Mariah Viersting	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	3	0
Michael McNeal	2	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Mariah Viersting	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	2	0
Chas Moor	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
Wm Williams	0	0	2	1	0	0	0	4	0	1	0	0
Gideon Moor	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
Thos McNeal	0	0	1	2	0	2	1	0	1	1	0	0
✓ ✓ George Rice	2	2	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Reuben Moor	0	2	2	0	1	2	1	1	0	1	0	0
✓✓ Stephen Comstock Jr	0	2	1	0	1	2	1	0	1	0	0	0
Stephen Comstock	0	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
Dolph Myers	0	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Nathan Green	1	0	2	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	0	0

1810

	George Briggs	3	0	1	1	0	1	0	1	0	1		
	John Benson	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	0	1	0	1900	
	Richard Biddle	0	0	2	0	2	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
	Peter Wiffin	1	1	1	0	1	0	1	3	0	1	0	0
	David Woodworth	0	2	2	0	1	3	0	0	1	0	0	0
	Reuben Wright	2	0	0	1	0	2	2	0	1	0	0	0
	Gilbert Bugle	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
	John Fitcum 3 √	3	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
	Caleb Adams	4	0	0	1	0	4	0	0	1	0	0	0
	Abm Hogeland	3	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	2	0	0
	Mariah Vewisting	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	3	0
	Michael McNeal	2	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
	Mariah Vewisting	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	2	0
	Chas Moore	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
	Wm Williams	0	0	2	1	0	0	0	4	0	1	0	0
	Gideon Moore	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
	Thos McNeal	0	0	1	2	0	2	1	0	1	1	0	0
✓	George Rice	2	2	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
	Reuben Moore	0	2	2	0	1	2	1	1	0	1	0	0
	Stephen Comstock Jr	0	2	1	0	1	2	1	0	1	0	0	0
	Stephen Comstock	0	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
	Dolphe Negro	0	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
	Nathan Green	1	0	2	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	0	0

George Briggs	0	0	1	1	0	1	0	1	0	1		
John Benson	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	0	1	0	1900	
Richard Biddle	0	0	2	0	2	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
Peter Wiffen	1	1	1	0	1	0	1	3	0	1	0	0
David Woodworth	0	2	2	0	1	3	0	0	1	0	0	0
Reuben Wright	2	0	0	1	0	2	2	0	1	0	0	0
Gilbert Buckle	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
John Stimm 3V	2	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Caleb Adams	4	0	0	1	0	4	0	0	1	0	0	0
Abm Rogeland	3	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	2	0	0
Mariah Viesting	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	3	0
Michael McNeal	2	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Mariah Viesting	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	2	0
Chas Moon	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
Wm Williams	0	0	2	1	0	0	0	4	0	1	0	0
Gideon Moon	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	1	1	0
Thos McNeal	0	0	1	2	0	2	1	0	1	1	0	0
✓ George Rice	2	2	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Reuben Moon	0	2	2	0	1	2	1	1	0	1	0	0
– Stephen Comstock	0	2	1	0	1	2	1	0	1	0	0	0
Stephen Comstock	0	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
Dolph Myers	0	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Nathan Green	1	0	2	1	0	1	0	1	1	1	0	0

(orig. in Rice File)

1810 Census - Stillwater Twp, Saratoga Co NY

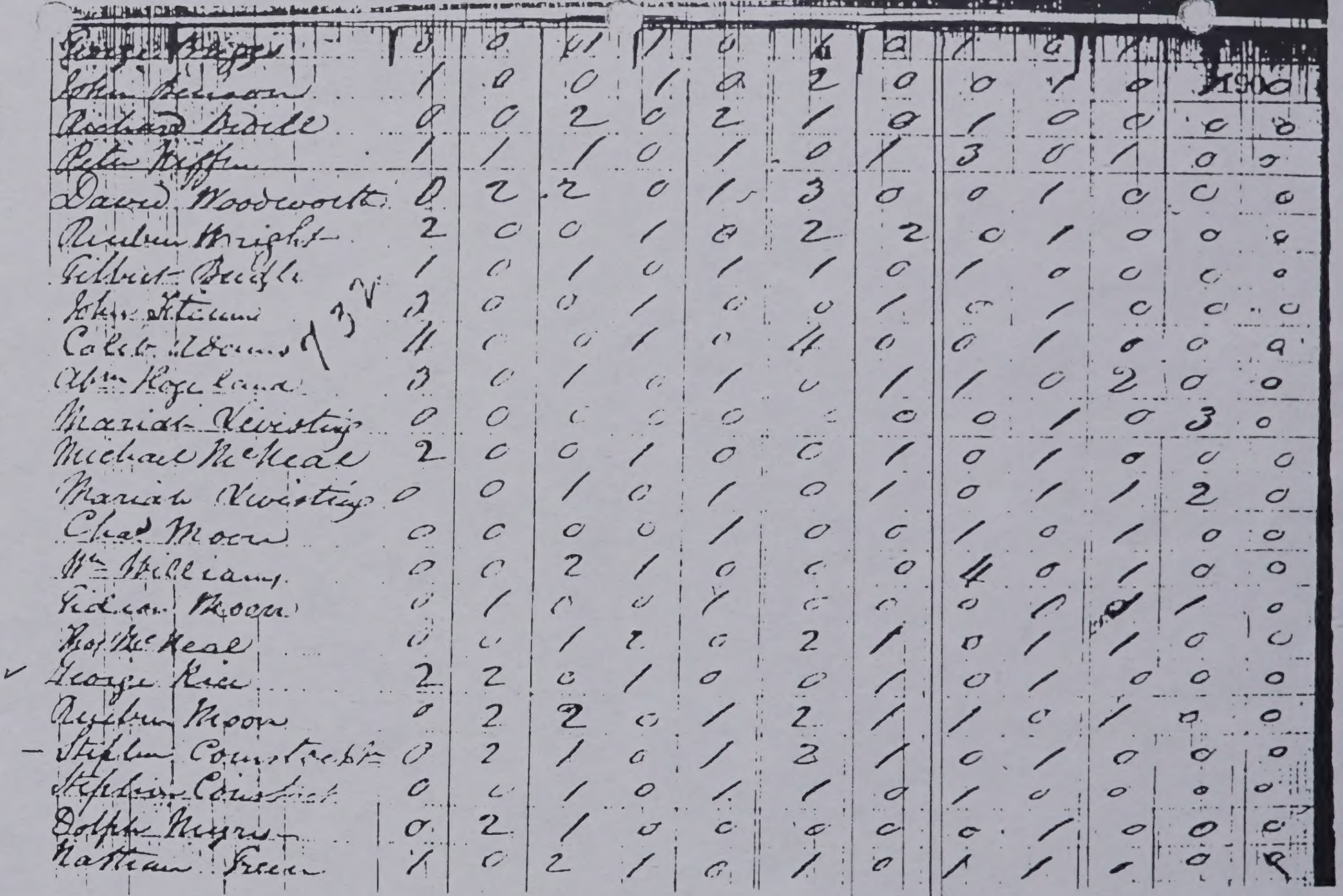
(1790 Census - Stillwater), shows John Rice 2 males over 16, 1 under & 4 females)

2 boys -10, 2 boys 10-16, man 26-45
1 girl 10-16, woman 26-45

our Rebekah (Rice) Arnold was then 35. This George Rice was probably her brother, She & Philo sold land to Stephen Comstock

[illegible]	3	0	2	2	0	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
Rich. Cook	[illegible]	0	[illegible]	1	0	3	[illegible]	1	[illegible]	1	[illegible]
Seth Partrigge	1	0	1	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	[illegible]
Lydia Bacon	0	2	2	0	2	1	0	0	0	1	0
John	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	[illegible]
Francis Wilbur	2	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
John Benson	1	0	1	0	1	2	0	0	1	0	0
Israel Briggs	0	0	3	0	1	2	1	0	0	1	0
Gideon Taber	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0
Simeon Ward	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0
Lemuel Beckwith	2	0	2	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
John Adams	2	1	0	1	1	1	0	2	1	1	0
John Dod	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	1	0	0	0
Daniel Ensign	3	1	2	1	0	2	1	1	1	1	0
John Ensign	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
Polly Horsford	2	0	0	0	0	2	1	0	1	0	0
James Hogadorn	3	1	[illegible]	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0
Wm Coley	2	0	0	1	0	3	2	2	0	1	0
Daniel Chattilley	0	0	0	1	0	2	2	0	0	1	0
James Kannack	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	1	[illegible]
Walter Brown	2	1	0	[illegible]	1	1	2	0	1	1	5
Isaac Doolittle	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	2	0	9
[illegible]	[illegible]	4	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
Carr. [illegible]	3	0	11	17	11	1	0	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]

Hannah McKee	0	2	1	[illegible]	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	[illegible]
Hannah McKune	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
James Ferret	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
Aaron Gillespie	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0
Stephen Smith	2	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Walter [illegible]	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	0	0
Wm Patrick	1	0	0	1	0	2	4	1	0	1	3	0
Richard	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	0
Henry Metcalf	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	1	0	0	0	0
Gilbert Hoskins Jr	1	1	0	1	0	2	1	1	0	1	0	10
Eli Stone	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0
Philander Vosburgh	1	1	0	2	0	2	1	0	1	0	0	0
Terrence O'Donnell	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
Bryan Vina	0	0	[illegible]	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
Gilbert Hooker	1	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	1	2	1	2	0	1	0	0
James Gillson ✓	2	0	0	1	0	2	0	0	1	0	0	0
Joe Cu	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	0
Benj Stratton Cu	4	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Garrit Bell	1	0	2	0	1	1	0	2	0	1	0	0
Chas Burgess	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0
Joseph Dinsmore	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
Jesse Palmer	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0



George Briggs	0	0	11	7	0	6	0	1	0	[illegible]		
John Benson	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	0	1	0	1900	
Richard Biddle	0	0	2	0	2	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
Peter Wiffin	1	1	1	0	1	0	1	3	0	1	0	0
David Woodworth	0	2	2	0	1	3	0	0	1	0	0	0
Reuben Wright	2	0	0	1	0	2	2	0	1	0	0	0
Gilbert Beagle	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
John Stimm	2	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Caleb Adams	4	0	0	1	0	4	0	0	1	0	0	0
Abm Hogeland	3	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	2	0	0
Mariah Viesting	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	3	0
Michael McNeal	2	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Mariah Viesting	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	2	0
Chad Moore	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
Wm Williams	0	0	2	1	0	0	0	4	0	1	0	0
Gideon Moore	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	1	0
Thos McNeal	0	0	1	2	0	2	1	0	1	1	0	0
✓ George Rice	2	2	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Reuben Moore	0	2	2	0	1	2	1	1	0	1	0	0
– Stephen Comstock	0	2	1	0	1	3	1	0	1	0	0	0
Stephen Comstock	0	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
Dolph Negro	0	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Nathan Green	1	0	2	1	0	1	0	1	1	1	0	0

13✓

(orig. in Rice File)

(1790 Census - Stillwater), Shows
John Rice 2 males over 16, 1 under
& 4 females)

1810 Census - Stillwater Twp, Saratoga Co NY

2 boys -10, 2 boys 10-16, man 26-45
1 girl 10-16, woman 26-45

our Rebekah (Rice) Arnold was then 35. This George Rice was
probably her brother. She & Philo sold land to Stephen Comstock

NAME OF HEAD OF FAMILY.	Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families.	Free white males under 16 years.	Free white females, including heads of families.	All other free persons.	Slaves.
WATERVLIET TOWN—continued.					
Kumsales, Petrus	2	3	7	(*)	(*)
James, Thomas	3	....	1	....	....
Wells, Teunis	1	1	3	....	....
Tolleker, Charles	1	4	2	....	....
Blain, Peter	2	....	3	....	....
de Camp, Titus	2	....	3	....	....
Vreedenburgh, Alida	1	1	4	....	....
Starr, Elisha	1	3	3	....	....
Lane, Nathaniel	1	....	1	....	....
McIntosh, Alexander	1	2	2	....	....
McGrigger, Malcom	1	....	2	....	....
Groat, Dirick	1	3	4	....	....
Rediker, Peter	1	1	2	....	....
Truax, Isaac	2	....	3	....	1
Truax, Peter	1	2	1	....	....
Truax, Isaac, Junr	1	1	3	....	....
Garrison, Garrit	1	2	5	....	....
Ashwell, Joseph	1	2	2	....	....
Wells, Henry	2	3	4	....	....
Robinson, Andrew	2	....	5	....	....
Groat, Aldert	1	4	4	....	....
Gifford, William	2	2	2	....	....
Weaver, Jacob	1	3	6	....	....
Ostrom, Dinah	1	....	4	....	....
Groat, Jacob	2	3	4	....	....
Ramsay, George	1	....	1	....	....
Bussing, John H	1	1	2	....	....
McMullen, Peter	1	3	3	....	....
Sickman, Henry	1	3	2	....	....
Roman, Peter	1	1	4	....	1
Van Wort, Teunis	2	....	4	....	1
Cuyler, Abraham	2	2	3	....	9
Schuyler, Philip P	2	3	3	....	5
Cuyler, John	2	....	2	....	8
Wheeler, John	1	1	3	....	....
Lawyer, Christopher	1	....	1	....	....
Phillips, Joseph	1	2	2	....	....
Schuyler, Stephen	5	....	2	....	9
Hart, Nehemiah	2	....	2	....	....
Post, Richard	1	....	2	....	....
Gowey, John	1	....	1	....	....
Lockwood, Solomon	1	....	1	....	....
Pierce, Christian	1	....	2	....	....
Gouwey, Solomon	1	3	1	....	1
Foster, Jacob	1	2	3	1	....
Phillips, James	3	....	6	....	....
Van Norman, Johannes	3	1	3	....	6
McKonney, Robert	1	....	1	....	....
Vanderbergh, Abraham E	1	1	5	....	1
Haswell, Arther	2	1	5	....	....
Witbeck, Garret	1	3	3	1	4
Leak, Henry	1	....	2	....	....
Slater, William	1	2	2	....	....
Rockistile, Daniel	1	1	1	....	....
Hearner, Henry	1	2	2	....	....
Oothout, Evert	3	1	3	....	....
Bussing, Henry	2	2	3	....	....
Miller, Samuel	3	....	1	....	....
Clute, Nicholas	2	1	1	....	....
Fretts, Nicholas	1	1	4	....	1
Vandeburgh, Vinant	1	1	2	....	....
Hemstral, Jacob	2	....	2	....	....
Bulsing, Solomon	2	1	3	....	(*)
Bogert, Peter	1	....	1	....	(*)
Turner, Peter	1	3	1	....	(*)
Griffins, William	1	3	1	....	(*)
Wolf, John	2	2	3	....	(*)
Gates, Stephen	1	3	6	....	(*)
Bulsing, Benjamin	1	2	3	....	(*)
Noble, Hezekiah	8	4	9	....	(*)
Meachum, David	19	5	9	....	(*)
Clute, Abraham	2	....	2	....	(*)
Groat, Dirick	3	....	2	....	....
Groat, Abraham	2	2	1	....	(*)
Sickles, Lodowick	2	1	6	....	(*)
Horsford, Reuben	1	....	2	....	(*)
Damp, Frederick	2	....	2	....	(*)
Shelly, William	2	2	3	....	(*)
Kerker, Henry	1	2	3	....	(*)
Clute, John	1	2	3	....	(*)
Ostrom, Henry	2	4	2	....	(*)
Bulsing, Cornelius	3	1	4	....	(*)
Thorn, Nathaniel	1	1	2	....	(*)
Manning, William	1	....	3	....	(*)
Komsales, John	2	4	4	....	(*)
Dorenbergh, Adam	4	3	2	....	(*)
Clute, Gerardus	1	3	2	....	(*)
Van Ness, Charles	1	3	2	....	(*)
Clute, Frederick	1	1	2	(*)	(*)
McKin, James	2	1	3	(*)	(*)
Van Vrankin, Samuel	1	....	6	....	....
How, Solomon	1	....	2	....	....
Connolly, Solomon	1	1	1		

NAME OF HEAD OF FAMILY.	Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families.	Free white males under 16 years.	Free white females, including heads of families.	All other free persons.	Slaves.
WATERVLIET TOWN—continued.					
Fesscher, Teunis	2	3	4	....	2
Rees, Philip	1	4	4	....	....
Heamstral, Dirick	2	4	3	....	2
Clute, Frederick	2	....	6	....	1
Lansing, Jacob J	2	1	1	....	1
Clute, John	3	2	4	....	5
Clute, Dirick	1	4	1	....	1
Fonda, Hendrick	3	1	4	....	5
Fonda, Isaac	3	6	3	....	5
Vandenburgh, Garrit	2	4	3	....	2
McIntosh, Abigail	....	1	3	....	....
Vandenburgh, Petrus	2	1	3	....	5
Fonda, John	1	1	3	....	....
Welsh, Peter	2	....	2	....	....
Weaver, Henry	1	3	4	....	....
Wendell, Garrit	1	2	3	....	1
Clute, John, Junr	1	2	1	....	....
Runkle, John	3	1	4	....	....
Roff, Frederick	3	....	2	....	....
Roff, Christopher	1	....	7	....	1
Witbeck, Lucas	2	1	3	....	4
Van Olinda, Jacob	4	2	5	....	....
Van Olinda, Peter	3	2	5	....	....
Partington, John	1	1	2	....	....
Sandford, Staats	1	....	2	....	3
Hicks, Wheeton	3	1	7	....	....
McChesney, Joseph	1	2	1	....	....
Johnston, William	2	....	2	....	2
Flinn, John	1	1	2	....	....
Schanck, Paul	1	1	4	....	....
Stevens, John	1	1	1	....	....
Bovee, Matthew	2	....	4	....	2
Fort, Nicholas	1	2	1	....	2
Fort, Anocha	3	....	1	....	1
Timissic, Bastian	2	1	4	....	8
Dentz, John	1	....	1	....	....
Tupper, William	2	1	5	....	....
Rees, George	1	4	3	....	....
Van Antwerp, Abraham	3	2	3	....	....
Duvepack, John	2	....	1	....	....
Kregier, Hester	1	....	1	....	1
Hamestral, John	2	1	4	....	....
Krogier, Martinus	2	....	2	....	7
Lansing, Rutger	2	1	3	....	7
Witbeck, Abraham	1	....	1	....	3
Kregier, Bastian	2	2	1	....	2
Groat, Cornelius	2	....	3	....	7
Basset, Michael	2	3	3	....	....
McKinsey, James	2	....	3	....	....
Stevenson, Pottam	1	....	2	....	....
Stoll, Hendreck	1	3	2	....	....
Smith, Elias	1	....	1	....	....
Shaver, John	6	....	7	....	....
Runkle, John, Junr	2	3	6	....	....
Lyker, Hendrick	3	2	4	....	1
Myers, Andrew	2	2	4	....	....
Orlop, Hendrick	1	2	3	....	....
Povert, Daniel	1	....	1	....	....
Orlop, Frederick	1	1	1	....	....
Myers, Philip	2	1	5	....	....
Flumnow, [illegible]	2	1	2	....	(*)
[illegible], Matthew	1	1	2	....	(*)
Kerker, Henry	3	1	5	....	(*)
Kerker, Couradt	1	....	1	....	(*)
Kerker, David	1	1	2	....	(*)
Anthony, Samuel	5	....	4	....	(*)
Anthony, John	1	1	3	....	(*)
Vandenburgh, Levinus	1	1	2	....	3
Winter, Michael	1	2	2	....	(*)
Vandenburgh, Abraham	2	....	2	....	9
Jacobs, Wilson	3	2	2	....	3
Marshal, Francis	6	1	6	....	1
Oothout, Volkert	2	3	5	....	4
Oothout, Hendrick	3	2	5	....	10
Lansing, Abraham H	1	4	3	....	(*)
Lansing, Jacob H	3	2	3	....	(*)
Onderkirk, Cornelius	2	....	2	....	(*)
Onderkirk, Andrew	1	3	4	....	(*)
Fonda, Jacob	3	1	2	....	(*)
Fonda, Abraham	1	1	4	....	(*)
Lansing, Jacob F	2	1	6	....	(*)
Vandenburgh, Cornelius	1	....	2	....	(*)
Vandenburgh, Livinus	1	1	2	....	(*)
Robinson, Robert	2	1	3	....	(*)
Wendell, Hendrick	2	....	2	....	(*)
Lansing, Garret	2	1	6	....	(*)
Leverson, Peter	5	1	3	....	(*)
Faro, Christian	1	2	4	....	(*)
Faro, David	2	1	2	....	(*)
Faro, Henry	2	1	2	(*)	(*)
Lansing, John	2	1	6	....	6
Faro, Peter	1	3	2	....	....
Orlop, William	5	1	1	....	....
Sandford, Cornelius	1	3	3	....	....

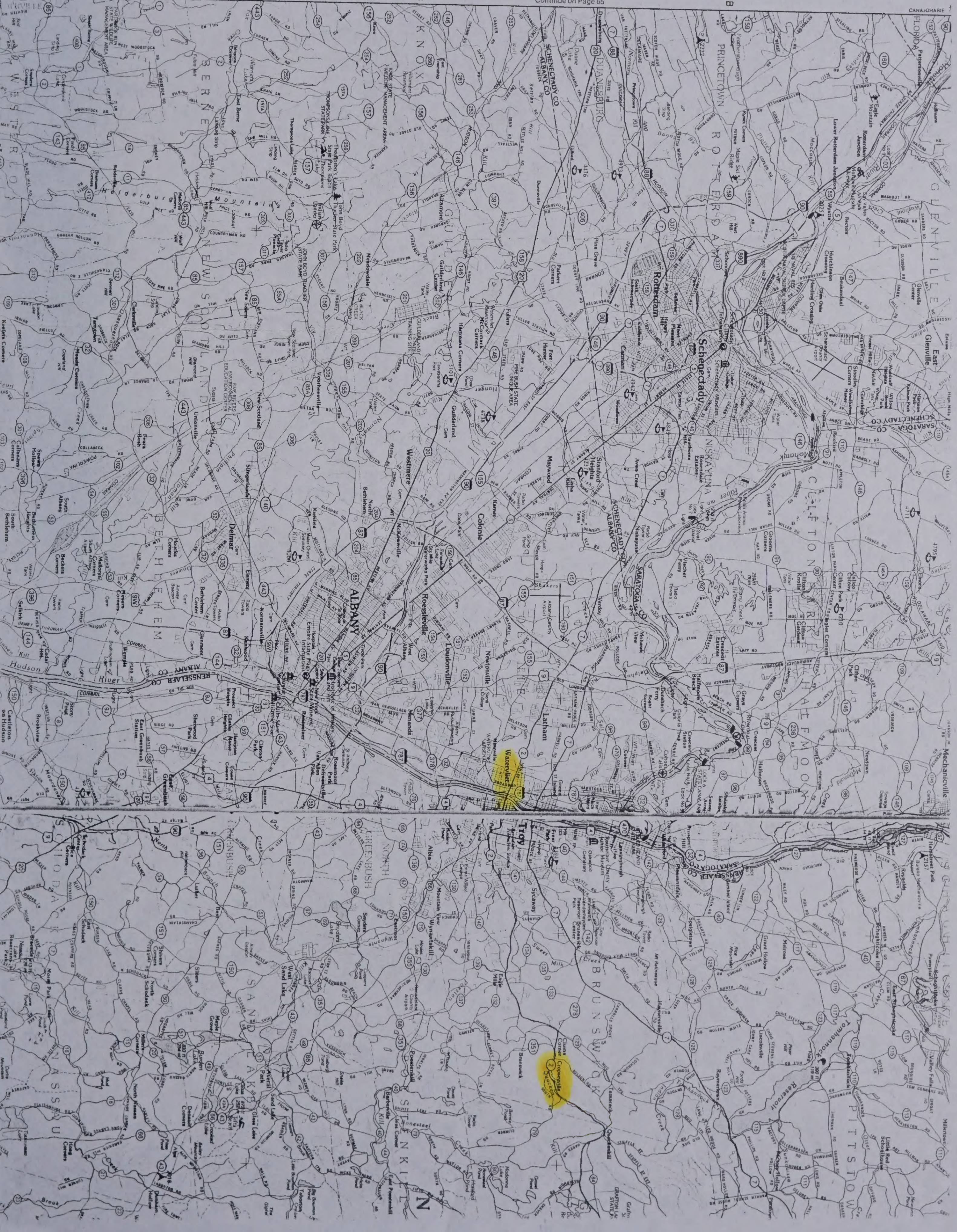
NAME OF HEAD OF FAMILY.	Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families.	Free white males under 16 years.	Free white females, including heads of families.	All other free persons.	Slaves.
WATERVLIET TOWN—continued.					
Hocknell, Richard	1	4	3	....	....
How, Thomas	1	1	2	....	....
Alexander, Charles	1	2	3	....	....
Pearce, Rykirt	3	2	2	....	2
Chesney, Alexander	3	....	3	....	....
McConly, John	1	2	3	....	....
Van Vrankin, John	1	3	3	....	....
Van Vrankin, Jacob	3	1	2	....	1
Van Vrankin, Cornelius	1	....	3	....	1
Veeder, Isaac	3	2	7	....	....
Putman, John	1	2	2	....	....
Van Vrankin, Abraham	1	....	1	....	....
Van Vrankin, Nicholas	1	2	5	....	....
Veeder, Jacob	2	1	6	....	1
Clute, Garrit	2	3	1	....	....
Groat, Abraham	4	2	4	....	....
Chesney, William	4	1	2	....	....
Whipple, David	1	1	2	....	....
Whipple, Griffin	1	1	3	....	....
Groat, Jessie	1	2	4	....	....
Cognat, Peter	1	....	....	....	....
Veeder, Casset	3	....	5	....	....
Van Vrankin, Nicholas	1	2	3	....	3
Van Vrankin, Peter	2	1	4	....	4
Van Vrankin, Direck	1	1	1	....	1
Van Vrankin, Jacobus	2	....	7	....	2
Timeson, Peter	2	1	2	....	3
Timeson, Eldert	1	3	4	....	5
Groat, Simon	1	2	6	....	....
Schoolcraft, John	2	3	3	....	....
Minderse, Barent	3	3	4	....	4
Schoolcraft, Lawrence	3	1	3	....	....
Apple, Henry	2	1	4	....	1
Settle, Peter	1	2	2	....	....
Hamilton, Jane	....	1	3	....	....
Volk, Johannes	2	3	3	....	....
Heamstral, Isaac	1	....	3	....	....
Lamberse, Nicholas	1	1	2	....	....
Van Arnum, Isaac	1	4	3	....	2
McGee, John	3	3	5	....	....
Beaver, Thomas	1	2	5	....	....
Wormer, Abraham	3	2	1	....	....
Radliff, ——*	1	2	3	....	....
Hemstral, Direck	1	1	1	....	....
Burtle, Elizabeth	....	....	2	....	....
Lane, Josep J	1	....	1	....	....
Perry, Obediah	2	3	5	....	....
Ash, John	1	1	1	....	....
Cator, Wilhelmus	1	....	1	....	....
Turk, Anthony	2	2	4	....	....
Mutter, Philip	2	3	1	....	....
Abraham, Christian	1	1	4	....	....
Bewel, Christopher	1	....	1	....	....
Ozbart, Joseph	1	....	....	....	....
Lexon, Class	1	....	....	....	....
Murphy, Patrick	1	2	1	....	....
Hoffman, Wenzel	2	4	4	....	....
Beckman, Johannes	1	2	1	....	....
Connel, Robert	1	....	2	....	....
Roush, Thomas	1	1	2	....	(*)
Legrange, Peter	1	2	1	....	(*)
Murray, John	1	....	3	....	(*)
Covenhoven, Samuel	1	2	5	....	(*)
Truax, John, Senr	1	2	3	....	1
Truax, Andrew	2	1	3	....	1
Legrange, Jacob	2	....	1	....	2
Banker, Garret	2	1	5	....	(*)
Vrooman, Isaac	1	1	2	....	(*)
Fridendall, Frederick	2	4	4	....	(*)
Brewer, George	1	5	3	....	(*)
Hilton, Jacob W	1	1	2	....	(*)
Rose, James	1	1	1	....	1
Ogsburry, David	3	....	4	....	(*)
Wormer, Petrus	1	4	1	....	(*)
Van Alstine, Bartholemew	1	1	1	....	(*)
Onderkirk, Jacob	1	....	4	....	(*)
Truax, Abraham	1	....	1	....	(*)
Countryman, Nicholas	2	2	4	....	....
Quant, Frederick	1	....	1	....	(*)
Quant, Frederick	1	....	1	....	(*)
Quant, Frederick, Junr	1	1	3	....	(*)
Havely, Johannes	1	1	3	....	(*)
Rellyie, Peter	1	1	4	....	(*)
Martin, John	1	4	4	....	(*)
Freeman, John	2	2	7	....	(*)
Sisco, Solomon	1	1	2	....	(*)
Mans, Jacob	2	2	5	(*)	(*)
Frederick, Stephen	3	1	6	(*)	(*)
Monk, William	1	3	1	....	3
Hoke, Johannes	3	1	6	....	3
Groat, Peter D	1	1	4	....	....
Monk, Christopher	3	1	2		

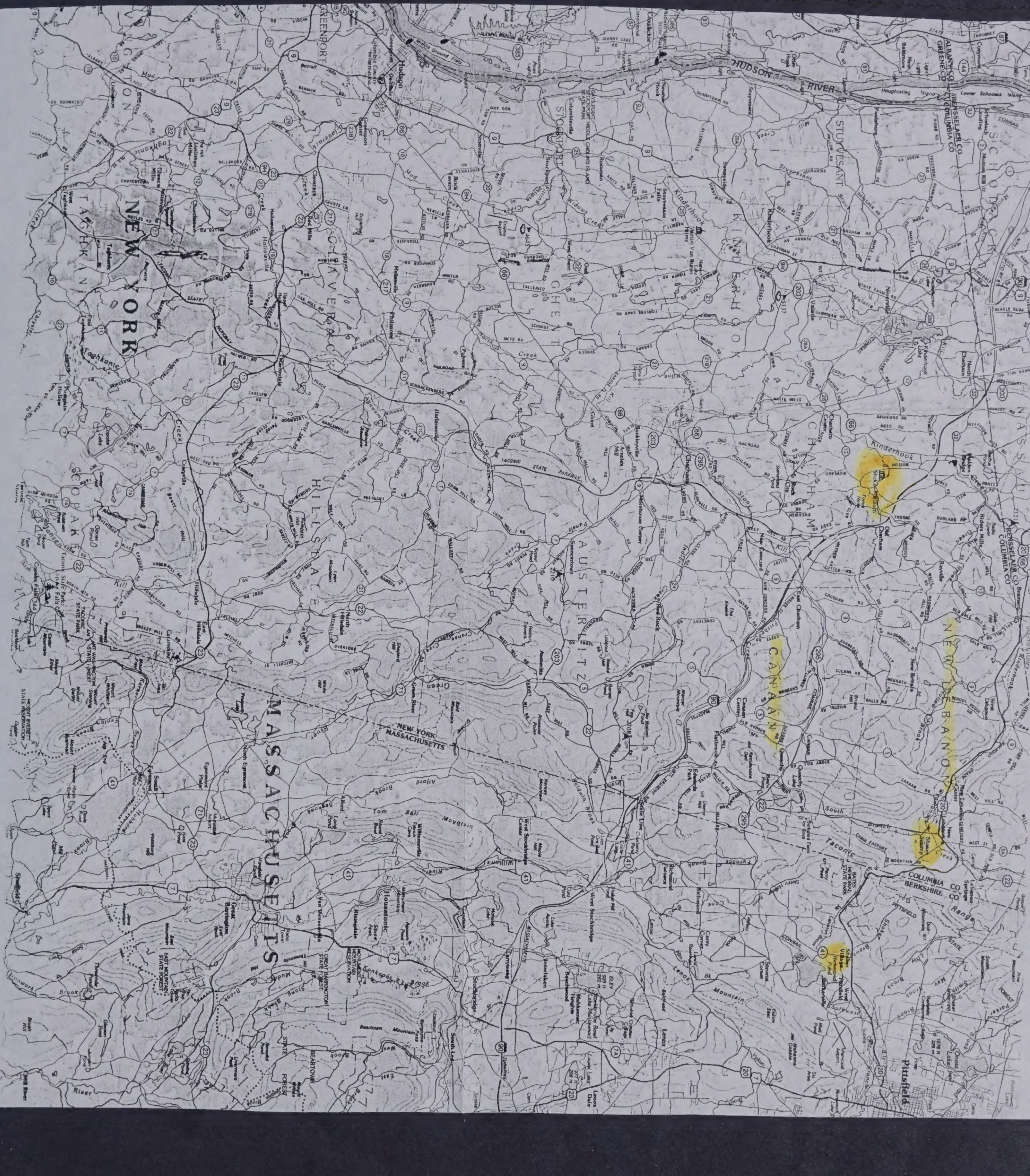
*Illegible.

1~~38 5 148~~

Center 66/7
Show Watervliet &
Cropseyville

Continue on Page 65


D
C
B
CANAJOHARIE
ALBANY
Schenectady
Troy
Rotterdam
Colonie
Watervliet
Latham
Loudonville
Menands
Rensselaer
Delmar
Guilderland
Niskayuna
Mechanicville
Cropseyville
KNOX
BERNE
NEW SCOTLAND
BETHLEHEM
GUILDERLAND
DUANESBURG
PRINCETOWN
ROTTERDAM
GLENVILLE
CLIFTON PARK
HALFMOON
COLONIE
NISKAYUNA
NORTH GREENBUSH
BRUNSWICK
SAND LAKE
SCHODACK
NASSAU
POESTENKILL
PITTSTOWN
SCHENECTADY CO
ALBANY CO
SARATOGA CO
RENSSELAER CO
Hudson River
Mohawk River
Helderberg Mountains


HUDSON RIVER
NEW YORK
MASSACHUSETTS
NEW YORK / MASSACHUSETTS
RENSSELAER CO / COLUMBIA CO
ALBANY CO / GREENE CO
COLUMBIA CO / BERKSHIRE CO
STUYVESANT
KINDERHOOK
STOCKPORT
GHENT
CHATHAM
CANAAN
NEW LEBANON
AUSTERLITZ
HILLSDALE
CLAVERACK
GREENPORT
TAGHKANIC
COPAKE
Hudson
Pittsfield
TACONIC STATE PARKWAY
Taconic
Tom Ball Mountain
Lenox Mountain

Fernow – Col History of N. Y Vol 15

(Vol 15: 271-2 lists militia officers of Saratoga NY (12 & 13th Regts) – Did not include Rees/Rice or others (recognize.)

NAME AND RANK.	REGIMENT.	COMPANY.
Rapagee, John, private	Brinckerhoff	Van Benschoten
Rapaljec, Isaac, private	Brinckerhoff	Van Benschouten
Rapelje, Daniel, lieut.	Platt	Lee
Rapp, George, private	Klock	Miller
Rapp, George, private	Klock	Zealy
Rapp, Geo., private	Willet	Fonda
Rapspel, Fred'k, private	Klock	Bradbig
Raqua, James, drummer	Hammond	Requa
Rasa, Corn's, corporal	Yates	Yates
Rasbach, John, private	Bellinger	Small
Rasbell, Fred'k,* private	Klock	House
Rase, John, private	Hays	Gardner
Rasley, James, sergeant	Wessenfels	Hunt
Raspel, Fred'k, private	Willet	Gross
Ratenaver, George, private	Clyde	Leipe
Ratenaver, Jacob,† private	Clyde	Leipe
Rath, Adam, private	Livingston	Rockenfelle
Rath, Coenrad, private	Van Rensselaer	Philip
Ratnouz, Jacob, corporal	Klock	Ruff
Ratt, Asa, private	Van Veghten	Dunham
Rattan, William, private	Hammond	Orser
Rattan, Wm., private	Van Bergen	Honeywell
Rattle, Joseph, private	Willet	Hole
Rau, Dan'l, private	Van Rensselaer	Staats
Rawson, Henry, private	Thomas	St. John
Ray, Charles, private	Weisenfels	
Ray, Daniel, private	Pawling	De Witt
Ray, Daniel, private	Pawling	Burnet
Ray, Dan'l, private	Van Rensselaer	Van Allen
Ray, Isaac, corporal		Humphrey
Ray, James, lieut.	Lansing	Houston
Ray, John, corporal	Van Veghten	Van Woert
Ray, John, private	Van Veghten	Van Woert
Ray, John, private	Williams	Stowel
Ray, Martin, private	Van Ness	Whitney
Ray, Raysal, fifer	Graham	Sherwood
Ray, Rosel, private	Van Veghten	Van Woert
Ray, Simon, private	Hathorn	Shepherd
Ray, William, corporal	Willet	Gray
Ray, William, private	Phillips	Ostrander
Ray, Wm., private	Van Rensselaer	De Garmo
Ray, Zachariah, private	Willet	Harrison
Ray, Zakeriah, private	Van Veghten	Van Woert
Ray, Zeek, private	Van Veghten	Van Woert
Raymond, Eben, private	Luddington	Scribner
Raymond, Enoch, privat	Thomas	St. John
Raymond, Enoch, private	Thomas	Moseman
Raymond, James, private	Thomas	Moseman
Raymond, James, private	Crane	Chapman
Raymond, James, private	Benedict	Gould
Raymond, John, private	Thomas	St. John
Raymond, John, private	Thomas	Moseman
Raymond, Nathan, lieut.	Van Schoonhoven	Aylsworth
Raymond, Nathan, ensign	Van Schoonhoven	Visscher
Raymond, Sands, lieut.	Thomas	Gilbert
Raymond, Sands, sergeant	Crane	
Raymond, Sands, corporal	Thomas	Chapman
Raymond, Sands, corporal	Crane	Chapman
Raymond, Sands, private	Crane	Chapman
Raymond, Sands, private	Benedict	Gould
Raymond, Sands, Jr., pr.	Thomas	Gilbert
Raymond, Thaddeus, priv.	Luddington	Knapp
Raymond, Thaddeus, priv.	Luddington	Scribner
Raymond, Thaddeus, priv.	Luddington	Waterbury
Raymond, Thomas, private	Thomas	Moseman
Raymond Thomas, private	Thomas	St. John
Raymond, Uriah, sergeant	Field	Dykeman
Raymond, William, priv.	Whiting	Davis
Raynolds, Jesse, private	Thomas	Purdy
Raynolds, Moses, private	Luddington	Mead
Raynor, Dan'l, private	Brinckerhoff	Brinckerhoof
Raynson, Henry, private	Thomas	Miller
Rayse, Jon'n, private	Van Rensselaer	Osterhoudt
Rayse, Philip, private	Van Rensselaer	Philips
Rea, Matt'w, Jr., private	Johnsen	Jansen
Rea, Stephen, corporal	Johnson	Gillispy

NAME AND RANK.	REGIMENT.	COMPANY.
Rea, Stephen, private	Johnson	Roosa
Rea, Stephen, private	Johnson	Robinson
Reace, William, sergeant	Pawling	Westfall
Read, Alex'r, private	Armstrong	
Read, Alpheas, private	Harper	Drake
Read, Archy, private	Drake	
Read, Jacob, private	Luddington	Lane
Read, John, private	Klock	Miller
Read, John, private	Wessenfels	Godwin
Read, John, private	Willet	Gross
Read, Sam'l, private	Williams	Stowel
Read, Stephen, private	Johnson	Ostrander
Reade, Isaac, private	Hammond	Requa
Reader, Josiah, corporal	Hays	
Readley, Philip, private	Schuyler	Van Wee
Reagle, Dan'l, private	Van Veghten	Woodworth
Realer, John, private	Klock	Cayser
Reany, David, private	Johnson	Cross
Reas, Daniel, corporal	Willet	Livingston
Reas, Jonas, private	Graham	Wilson
Reasenor, Jacob, corporal	Clyde	Ruff
Reator, William, private	Pawling	Faulkner
Reaves, Nath'l, private	Malcom	McKinstry
Reaves, William, private	Van Schoonhoven	
Record, Coenrod, private	Yates	Hadlock
Redclift, Peter, private	Schuyler	Groot
Redclift, Philip, private	Schuyler	Groot
Redder, Evert D., corporal	Van Veghten	Van Woer
Reddick, Philip, private	Hathorn	McCamley
Reder, Ab'm, private	Wemple	Mynderson
Reder, Charles, lieut.	Dragoons	Phillips
Redington, Jacob, private	Whiting	King
Redman, David, private	Hathorn	Conklin
Redwood, Prince, private	Willet	Elsworth
Redwood, Prince, private	Willet	Tearse
Redy, Chas, private	Fisher	Little
Reed, Conrad, private	Fisher	Veeder
Reed, Elias, private	Van Veghten	Woodworth
Reed, Fred'k, sergeant	Malcom	Blakely
Reed, Jacob, private	Field	Dykeman
Reed, James, private	Pawliug	Westfall
Reed, James, private	Hammond	
Reed, James, private	Drake	Boyd
Reed, Ketchel, private	Van Ness	Tanner
Reed, John, private	Hathorn	Bartoff
Reed, Leonard, private	Malcom	Blakely
Reed, Peter, private	Hays	Ackerson
Reed, Samuel, private	Wessenfels	Westfall
Reed, Samuel, corporal	Pawling	Westfall
Reed, Samuel, private	Hopkins	Wheeler
Reed, Simeon, private	Van Ness	
Reed, Wm., private	Schuyler	Tillman
Reede, Asa, private	Armstrong	
Reeder, Hend'k, private	Klock	Cayser
Reeder, John, private	Schuyler	Slyngerlandt
Reeder, William, private	Hathorn	Mervin
Reekie Andrew, private	Newkirk	McBride
Reelman, Jacob, private	Schuyler	Van Aernum
Rees, Benjamin, sergeant	Van Alstyn	Van Buren
Rees, Benj'n, sergeant	Van Alstyn	Philips
Rees, Jacob, private	Fisher	Wemple
Rees, Jacob, private	Fisher	Veeder
Reese, Geo., private	Schuyler	Lansing
Reese, Jacob, private	Fisher	Veeder
Reese, Philip, private	Schuyler	Ostrum
Reess, Geo., private	Schuyler	Lansing
Reeve, Andrew, private	Thomas	St. John
Reeves, Daniel, private	Wessenfels	Godwin
Reeves, Elisha, private	Pawling	Westfall
Reeves, William, sergeant	Van Veghten	Woodworth
Reeves, James, Jr.,‡ priv.	Allison	Little
Regel, Christian, private	Bellinger	Herder
Reghtmeyt, Conrad, priv.	Snyder	Swart
Reghtmier, Christ'n, serg.	Vrooman	
Reghtmyer, John, private		Fonda
Regnaw, Gabriel, private	Drake	

in Col Phillip Schuyler's Regt – the Watervliet man?

---

* Wounded in the jaw August 6, 1777. Palatine District. B 130.

† Wounded in left thigh near Torlach, Montgomery county, July 10, 1781. Canajoharie. B 9, C 167, I 75.

‡ Ordered out against Indians at Minisink, July 20, 1779, shot through left arm July 22, 1779. Farmer, Goshen Precinct, Orange Co. C, 148. I, 110.

Also Reece Benjn pt Livingston Kline
Dan'l cpl Van Renssalaer Schermerhorn
Eph'm pt Livingston Klock (222)
" pt V R Elliot
John pt VanBuren
Thomas pt "

Rees, Saml officer Sgt. 276
Reese (Rees) Mohawk 182-3

Van Sice Abraham
Van Sice Cornelius
Van Sice Gysbert
Van Sice Isaac
Van Sice Jacobus
Van Sice John
Van Slyck Aaron
Van Slyck Adrian
Van Slyck Andrew
Van Slyck Anthony
Van Slyck Cornelius
Van Slyck Cornelius A.
Van Slyck Cornelius P.
Van Slyck Harmanus
Van Slyck Harmanus N.
Van Slyck Peter
Van Veeder Peter
Van Vlak Benjamin
Van Voghter Anthony
Van Vorst Jellis
Van Vorst John D.
Van Vorst Peter
Van Vranken Dirk
Van Vranken Maus
Van Vranken Maus M.
Van Vranken Nicholas
Van Vranken Nicolas N.
Van Vranken Richard
Van Vranken Rykert
Veader Cornelius
der Nicholas
ader Peter S.
Veader Thelmes
Vealy Philip
Vedder Albert
Vedder Albert A.
Vedder Alexander
Vedder Arent
Vedder Arent A.
Vedder Arent T.
Vedder Barrent
Vedder Cornelius
Vedder Francis
Vedder Frederick
Vedder Harmanis
Vedder John
Vedder John B.
Vedder Nicholas
Vedder Nicoleas
Vedder Peter
Vedder Seymon H.
Vedder Simon
Veder Nicolas
Veder Halimis
Veder Wilhilmus
Veeder Barent
Veeder Cornelius
Veeder Gerret
Veeder Gerret S.
Veeder Helmus S.

Veeder John
Veeder John B.
Veeder Nicolas
Veeder Peter H.
Veeder Peter S.
Veeder Peter T.
Veeder Simon B.
Veeder Simon H.
Veeder Wilhelmus
Vilen Phillip
Visger John
Visger John, Jr.
Visher John, Jr.
Vlack John
Vreene Alexander
Vrooman Adam
Vrooman Adam H.
Vrooman Adam S.
Vrooman Arent
Vrooman Aron
Vrooman David
Vrooman Hendrick
Vrooman Henry
Vrooman Jacob A.
Vrooman Jacob I.
Vrooman Jacob J.
Vrooman John B.
Vrooman John J.
Vrooman John T.
Vrooman Simon
Vrooman Simon J.
Wagenman Michel
Wagner Michael
Wagner Nicolas
Waller Robert
Wallrad
Walrat Jacob
Wandner Richard
Wandry John B.
Ward Christopher
Warner Richard
Wassalse Harman
Watson Alexander
Weaton Robert
Weaton Ruben
Weist Coonrad
Weller Frederick
Weller Robert
Wemple John
Wemple John J.
Wemple John T.
Wemple Mindert R.
Wemple Myndert
Wendell Ahasuerus
Wendle John B.
Wessel Arent
Wesselse Arent
Wesselse Aron
West Coonrad
Whiley John
White William
Wiely John
Willeger Solomon T.
Williams Cornelius
Williams Jacob
Windelhy John B.
Wood John
Yanter Henry
Yates Abraham
Yates Abraham J.
Yates John
Yates Nicolas
Yeats Abraham
Young Calvin
Young Fred
Young Frederick
Young Seth
Younter Henry

Albany County Militia — Third Regiment

COLONEL PHILIP P. SCHUYLER
LIEUT. COL. BARENT I. STAATS
MAJOR ABRAHAM D. FONDA
ADJUTANT JOHN P. QUACKENBOSS
Q'R MASTER CHRISTOPHER LANSING

Capt. John Groot
" Jarivan Hogan
" Hooks
" Jacob J. Lansing
" Levinis F. Lansingh
" Henry Ostrom
" Teunis A. Slingerland
" Jacob Van Arnum
" John A. Van Wie
" Abraham Veeder
" Bastian T. Vicher
Lieut. John Aker
Lieut. Matthew Flansburgh
" William Flansburgh
" Gerritt R. Gerritsee
" Wendel Hildenbrand
" Ephraim Hudson
" Timothy Hutton
" Jacob Lansing
" John Leonard
" Barent Meynderse
" Peter S. Schutler
" Isaac V. Van Aernan
" Isaac Van Arnum
Lieut. Levi Van Auken
" Gerrit Van den Bergh, Jr.
" George Wagoner
" Jacob Weever
" Levinus Winne
" Christian A. Yates
Ensign Adam Deits
" Dirk Heemstraat
" William Tillman
" John Van Arnum

ADDITIONAL NAMES ON STATE TREASURER'S PAY BOOKS

Major John Price
Capt. Derick Van Arnum
Lieut. Derick De Forest
" Henry Ostrander
Lieut. Jacob Schermerhorn
" Edward Thomas
" Teunis Van de Bergh
Lieut. Aurey Van Wie
Ensign John Shaver
" John H. Van Wie

ENLISTED MEN

Algate Thomas
Allet William
Angus James
Annold Elisha
Anthony Israel
Anthony John
Aonhoudt Christean
Appel Hennrich
Arnhoudt John
Arrenson
Backer Lowick
Backer Philip
Balner Caunnuad
Bancker Garret
Banks Arthur
Bard Francis
Bartt John
Bauch Nicolas
Bauman Andrus
Beard Francis
Beaver Edward
Becker Adam
Becker Gerret
Becker Henry
Becker John
Bell Stephen
Bender Christian
Berkley Michael
Bever Thomas
Bevins Benjamin
Bevits Benjamin
Bishop Joseph
Bloomendall John
Bogeart Christopher
Boger Peter
Bonkle John
Boom Abraham
Bovis Ride
Bowman Andrew
Bradt Adrian
Bradt Daniel A.
Bradt Gerret
Bradt Hendrick
Bradt John
Bradt Peter
Bramblee William
Bratt John T.
Brower John
Browers Richard
Browne Richard
Bruier Richard
Bulman Jacob
Bulsen Gerardus
Bulsen Henry
Bulsen John
Bulsin Benjamin

Burger John
Burnside John
Burnside William
Calwell John
Cammel Harmanus
Carman Frederick
Carr Joseph
Carr William
Casbert John
Chestney John
Chestney William
Church Jacob
Clase John
Claver Nicholas
Clute Fradrick
Clute Gradus
Clute Jacob
Clute John
Clute Nicholas
Clyne Nicholas
Coenie William
Collance Cornelius
Cooper Obediah
Corking Ese
Corsbort John
Coss Cunrat
Cougneed Peter
Covenhoven Samuel
Craney Philip
Crannel Martha
Crannel Nicholas
Crannell William Winslow
Crannell Martin
Cullan Cornelius
Cunniger John
Cuyler Abraham
Daner Moses
Dannals Jacob
De Forest Dirck
De Forest Jesse
Delap John
Delong David
De Voe John
Dewever Abraham
Douglas John
Dygert George
Dygert William, Jr.
Ecker Dennis
Effner Joseph
Ellicks Frederick
Erchard Edward
Everse John
Eversy Evert
Evertsen Evert
Faro Chritien
Faro Henry
Faro Patris
Featherly John
Feddely Philip
Flansburgh David
Flansburgh Denal
Flansburgh John
Flansburgh Peter
Fonda Jacob D.
Foster Jacop
Fradenbergh Isaac
France Cristiffel
France Jacop
Frasner Lefvenes
Frat John
Frats Casper
Frats Nicholas
Frederick Matthew
Freeman John
Friet Michel
Fryer John
Gardinier Hendrick
Gauns Frederick
Goewey Andrew
Goewey Barent
Goewey Garret
Goewey Solomon
Grass Mikele
Groat John
Groesbeck Anthony
Groesbeck Gilbert
Groesbeck Gysbert
Groesbeck Peter W.
Groesbeeck John
Groot Abraham
Groot Derick
Groot Isaac
Gunsal Peter
Gunsalis John
Guree Philip
Hallenbeck Jacob
Hamilton James
Hanse Jacob
Harbeck John
Heamstreadt Dirck
Heemstraet Jacob
Heemstraet John
Heemstrat Isaac
Heemstrat Philip
Heermans Israel
Heldenbrand Wendel
Hemstraat William
Heverlin John
Hickman John
Hilten Peter
Hockstrasser Baltis
Hockstrasser Jacob
Hockstrasser Paul
Hogeboom John
Hogeboom Samuel
Hoghtaling Storm
Horn John
Hoyer George Frederick
Huick Henry
Hundermont Henry
Huppol France
Jacobson Evert
Jenkins John
Johnson George
Johnson John
Johnson William
Jolly James
Kane William
Kerker Henry
Kerker Jacob
Kerner Frederick
Kerner Jacob
Klein Joseph
Lagrang Isaac
Lagrange Christian
Lagrange Jacob
Lansing Christopher
Lansing Henry J.
Lansing Jacob I.
Lansingh Jacob H.
Lansingh Jacob J.
Laraway Isaac
Laraway Levinus
Latta William
Leekwa Lodewick
Leelman Jacob
Leverse Douw
Leverse Mattew
Leversy Lebinis
Levey Michael
Lewis Robert
Little Henry
Little John
Long Adam
Loop Coenrad
Lotteridge William
Luke Solomon
McAdam Hugh
McChasney Hugh
McChesney John
McChesney Joseph
McGee John
McHisnay Joseph
Machisne Henry
Machisne Joseph
Mackey Alexander
Maersel Gerret M.
Man Jacob
Mareel Michael
Marinus George
Marinus Jeremiah
Marinus William
Markel Michael
Matcher Lodewick
Meyer Percival
Miller Jacob
Miller Jeremiah
Miller John
Miller Samuel
Milwain Thomas
Minchal Isaac
Minkler Esaaccoh
Mitchel John M.
Moak Jacob
Moak John
Morrell John
Muir William
Muller Jacob
Muller John
Murphy John
Murry Thomas
Myers Andries
Myers Philip
Mysener John
Newman Charles
Newman Henry
Nicoll Francis
O'Brian Levis
O'Brian Lodowick
Ochenback Peter
Oliver John
Olver John
Onck Jacob
Onger Frederick
Oothout Henry
Oothout Volkert
Orlep Willin
Orlog William
Orlogh Frederick
Orlope Fradrick
Orlope Henry
Ostrander Teunis
Ostrom John
Ostrom Ruliph
Oudercark Isac
Ouderkerk Jacob
Ouderkerk John
Ouderkerk Peter
Ouderkerk Peter P.
Ouderkirk Tackle
Oudeskerk Andrew
Outnhok John
Oxburger John
Page Samuel
Painter Philip
Pall James
Parkele Jacob
Parker Jacob
Parkle Jacob
Parkly Michael
Pass Christopher
Pass Lodwick
Passinger Andrew
Peers Christian
Pells Gerret
Peterson John
Phero Christopher
Philips James
Philips John
Philips Joseph

Platt Alaxander
Ponhall Adam
Post Richard
Quack Frederick
Quack Isaac
Quack Jacob
Quackenbos Adrian
Quackenbush Garret
Quackenbuss Peter
Quanth Fradrick
Radley John
Radliff Peter
Raff Cristiffel
Rankel John C.
Reeder John
Reese George
Reese Philip
Relyea Peter
Remsy Hendrick
Restyne John
Reyla Jacob
Roff Frederick
Roff John
Roman Peter
Rose John
Ross John
Rouble Hendrick
Rucel John
Ruff John
Runcel Handric
Runchal John
Ruso Frederick
Saltes James
Salts Benjamin
Scharp Coenrad
Scheefer John
Scheefer Peter
Schiley William
Schnyder Lutwig
Schoolcraft John
Schoolcraft John, Jr.
Schoolcraft Lawrence
Schuyler Peter
Schuyler Philip
Schuyler Reuben
Scraper George
Seeger John S.
Seeger Peter
Severs John
Shaver Jost
Shaver Peter
Shaw John
Shell Philip
Shelly William
Shuck Zachertas
Shutter Jacob
Simson Henry
Sitterling Henry
Sitterling Jacob
Sitterling John
Sitterly Jacob
Sixbee John
Slater Robert
Slingerland Isaac
Slingerland Jacob
Slingerland Peter
Smith John
Smith John, Jr.
Smith Martis
Smith Wilhelmus
Snyder William
Sommon Nicholas
Soud John
Sparback Martinus
Spawn Jocham
Springer Benjamin
Springer Dennis
Stansel Nicholas
Still Francis
Stoop Francis
Summers Nicholas
Swart George
Syber Jacob
Syble Jacob
Syble Martinus
Taylor James
Taylor Joseph
Teachout Jacob
Tid Samuel
Tilleback Hendrick
Tillman John, Jr.
Tilman Derick
Tingue John
Tisler George
Toll Simon
Truax Abraham
Truax Christian
Truax Isaac
Truax Isaac, Jr.
Truax John
Tucker William
Tymer Peter
Valkenburgh Jacob
Van Acker John
Van Aernam Abraham G.
Van Aernam Johannis
Van Aernem Jacob
Van Aernem Johen W.
Van Alen John
Van Arnam Abraham
Van Arnem Evert
Van Arnem William
Van Auken Henry
Van Auken Levy
Vande Lende Peter
Van Den Berger Cornelius
Vandenbergh Abraham
Van Denbergh Burger
Van Denbergh Cornelius
Van Den Bergh Cornelius W.
Van Den Bergh Evert
Van Denbergh John
Van Denbergh Levinus
Van Denbergh Winant
Vandenbergh Winant E.
Vanderzee Albert
Vanderzee Albertus
Vanderzee Cornelis
Van Deusen Arent
Van Duesen Matthew
Van Dyck David
Vanetten William
Van Ness John
Van Olenda Jacob
Van Patten Nicoless
Van Pette John
Van Petten Frederick
Van Petten Peter
Van Schaick Gerit G.
Van Sice Cornelius
Van Veghten Philip
Van Vlet Aue
Van Wie Casparus
Van Wie Peter
Van Woert John
Van Woert Rutgert
Van Woord John
Van Wort Jacob
Van Zandt John
Veeder Lucas W.
Venolinda Petris
Verplanck Abraham
Vicar John
Vichter Andries
Vine John
Vischer Gerret
Vlaat Henry
Volok John
Voorhuse John
Vosburgh Abraham
Vosburgh Garret
Vosburgh Jacob
Vredenburgh Isaac
Vroman Adam
Vroman Cornelius
Vrooman Arent
Vrooman Hanry
Vrooman Isaac A.
Vrooman Jacob
Vrooman Nicholas
Wagner Johann
Waldrom Cornelius
Walls Frederick
Walls Teunis
Wands James
Wands John
Ward Andrew
Ward Benjamin
Ward Edward
Ward John
Ward Moses
Ward Richard
Warmer Peter
Warren William
Watson Zelots
Waults Frederick
Weaver John
Weever Hendrick
Welder William
Wells Teunis
Wemple Aaron
Wemple Arent A.
Westfael Petrus
Wilder William
Williams Petrus
Willson William
Winchel
Winne Anthony
Witbeck Abraham
Witbeck Casparus
Witbeck John
Witbeck John L.
Witbeck Samuel
Witbeeck Wouter
Witeman Jacob
Witterker Thomas
Woormer Fradrick
Wormer Arent
Wormwood John
Wyley William
Wynkoop John
Yates John G.
Ylsebee Niecholas
Ylxbee Niecholas
Young Henry

find also for 12th & 13th Rgts
(Saratoga Co.)

Levies and Militia.

FIFTEENTH REGIMENT — (United Districts of Schoharie and Duanesburgh.)

Colonel: Peter Vrooman.
Lt Colonel: Peter W. Ziele.
1st Major: Thomas Eckerson. } re-appointed February 20, 1778.

1st Company.
Capt, George Man
1st Lt., Christ'n Stubrag
2d do John Dominack
Ens'n, Jacob Snyder

2d Company.
Capt., Jacob Hager
1st Lt., Martin Van Slyck

2d Major: Jost Becker.
Adjutant. Lawrence Schoolcraft.
Qr. Master: Peter Ball. } re-appointed February 20, 1778.

2d do Joh's W. Bauch
Ens'n, Joh's L. Lawyer

3d Company.
Capt, Geo. Rechtmyer
1st Lt., Joh's J. Lawyer
2d do Martin W. Ziele
Ens'n, Joh's Lawyer Bellinger } re-appointed Feb. 20, 1778.

Changes in the Regiment.

February 20, 1778.
Ephraim Vrooman, 1st Lieut.,
Cornelius Feeck, 2d do } Heeger's Co.
Peter Swart, Ensign,
Dirck Miller, Captain of the Company where he resides.
John Meyers, 1st
Wm Kniskern. 2d } Lieut.
Peter Van Antwerpen, Ensign.
Christ'n Stubragh, Captain.
Jacob Snyder, 1st
Joh's Dietz, 2d } Lieut.
Jacob W. Enders, Ensign.
Christian Brown, Captain.
Hendrick Borst, 1st
Jacob Borst, 2d } Lieut.
Joh's H. Scheffer, Ensign.
Storm Becker, Captain of a Company in this Reg't in and about Batavia.
Peter Hager, 1st
Peter Rightmeyer, 2d } Lieut.
Isaac Becker, Ensign.

October 30, 1778.
John Enders, Ensign, Stubragh's Co., vice Jacob W. Enders, declined.
Nich's Warner. Ensign, Brown's Co., vice Scheffer.

No return of the Sixteenth, or Cambridge Regiment, as arranged in October, 1775, has been preserved. The Minutes of the Council of Appointment state under April 4th. 1778. "*Resolved*, that the following persons be Officers of the Regiment in the County of Albany, commanded by Colonel Lewis Van Woert, to wit.."

Lewis Van Woert, Colonel.
John Blare (Blair) Lt. Col.
James Aston, 1st
John Younglove, 2d } Major.
John McClung, Adjutant.
Joseph Younglove, Qr. Mr.
Joseph Wells, Captain.
Gashem Woodworth, 1st
Samuel Clark, 2d } Lieut.
James Morrison, Ensign.
George Gilmore, Captain.
Jon'n French, 1st
John Miller, 2d } Lieut.
Arch'd Robertson, Ensign.
John McKillip, Captain.
Andrew Thompson, 1st
James Botton, 2d } Lieut.
Hugh Thompson Ensign.
Cornelius Doty, Captain.
Garret Van Ness, 1st
Wm. Powel, 2d } Lieut.
Daniel Moore, Ensign.
John Whitesides, Captain.
Wm. Whiteside, 1st
Admiral Burch, 2d } Lieut,
Henry Loop, Ensign.
Wm. Brown, Captain.
Isaac Prine, 1st
Benj'n Tiffany, 2d } Lieut.
Abr'm Wright, Ensign.

May 28, 1778.
Ebenezer Allen, 2d Major, vice Younglove, appointed in his stead upon false suggestion, Younglove to be again Adjutant.

March 6, 1779.
Charges of cowardice, &c., preferred against Col. Van Woert, Lt. Colonel Blair, Majors Ashton and Allen, but decided to be groundless, May 3, 1779, except against Major Allen, who was dismissed for having on a former occasion joined the enemy.

February 26, 1781.
Colonel Lewis Van Woert resigns.

March 12, 1783.
Major Ashton resigns on account of ill health. The Council, "considering the present peculiar situation of that part of the State, 'resolve' it would be inexpedient to make any new appointment in the Regiment," which Capt. Wells and others recommended.

June 27, 1783.
Joseph Caldwell, Lieut. Colonel.
James Ashton, 1st Major.
Joseph Wells, 2d do

SEVENTEENTH REGIMENT — (Kings District).

Colonel: Wm. Bradford Whiting.
Lt. Colonel: Asa Waterman. } re-appointed June 16, 1778.
1st Major: Asa Douglas.

1st Company.
Capt., Asa Douglas
1st Lt., Elijah Bostwick
2d do Wm. Hallenbeck
✓ Ens'n, Isaac Averil

2d Major: Daniel Buck.
Adjutant: Peter Garnsey.
Qr. Master: Joseph Wood.

2d Company.
Capt. Aaron Kelley (Kellogy)
1st. Lt., Wm. Warner, Jun.
2d do Polycarpus Smith
Ens'n, Sam'l Olmstead } re-app'd June 16, 1778.

Vol 15 (by Berthold Fernow)

Got 3rd Regt.

Re: Rice

(Reese)

February 20, 1776.

3d Company.

(The former 3d Co. had become the 1st of the Reg't, and the new 3d had been 5th Company of the 4th Reg't).

Capt., Jacob Ball
1st Lieut., John Warner
2d do Peter Dietz
Ensign, Josh. Shaver

5th Company

(Originally 4th Co., 4th Reg't).

Captain, Jacob Van Aernam
1st Lieut., John Groot
2d do George Wagener
Ensign, Fred'k Crantz

4th Company

(Compare original 1st Co of this Reg't).

Philip's Regt

Captain, Jacob J. Lansingh } re-app'd June 22, 1778
~~1st Lieut.,~~ Levinus Winne } re-app'd June 22, 1778
2d do John Van Woert
Ensign, Peter Dox

6th Company

(New).

Captain, Abr'm Veeder
1st Lieut Jas Burnside
2d do John Voorhuyse
Ensign, Andries Ten Eyck

Francis Nicoll, Colonel vice Ten Brock.

June 22, 1778.

Their Colonel

Philipp P. Schuyler, Colonel vice Nicoll, lately resigned.
Barents Staats, Lieut. Colonel.
Abraham Fonda, Major.

George's Captain

Henry Ostrum, Captain of the Company of the Beat, wherein he resides.
Jacob Weaver, 1st Lieut.
Philipp Heamstreat, 2d Lieut.
Peter S. Schuyler, Ensign.
Coenradt Sharp, Ensign in Lansingh's Comp.
Henry Oothoudt, Captain.
Levinus Lansingh, 1st Lieut.
Jacob Lansingh, 2d do
Timothy Hutton, Ensign
John Groat Captain
Barent Myndersen, 1st Lieut.
Levy Van Aaken, 2d do
Dirck Hamstraet, Ensign.
Joost Shaver, 1st Lieut. of the Company of the Beat, wherein he resides.
Wm. Teets, 2d Lieut.
Peter Whitman, Ensign
Jacob Van Aernam, Captain
George Wagener, 1st Lieut
John Eaker, 2d do
John Van Aernam, Ensign.

March 4, 1780.

Gerrit G. Van Den Bergh, 2d Lieut. in Lansingh's Co., vice John Van Woert, cashiered.
Wm. Tillman Ensign, vice Sharp, resigned.
Peter S Schuyler, 2d Lieut., in Ostrum's Co., vice Hamstraat, declined.
Gerrit Gerrison, Ensign, vice Schuyler, prom'd.
Levinus F. Lansingh, Captain vice Oothoudt, resigned.
Jacob John Lansingh, 1st Lieut., vice L F. Lansingh.
Timothy Hutton, 2d Lieut., vice J. J. Lansingh.
John Shaver, Ensign, vice Hutton.
Wm. Deatz (Dietz), Captain, vice Peter Dietz, deceased.
Mathias Shultes, 1st Lieut, vice Whitman, declined.
Adam Deatz, Jun'r, 2d Lieut., vice Shultes.

This & page 539 (over) by showing their officers & tours of duty may tell indirectly where & when George & Philip Reese served in the Rev. War.

This shows both bros were in the Albany 3rd Regt.

George was in the 3rd Company & Philip in the 4th Company.

According to the Records, they were in active duty "at various dates between 28 Oct 1779 & 4 Nov 1781." but above shows participation as of 22 June 1778 — before Battle of Saratoga close by.

FOURTH REGIMENT — (2d Rensselaerwyck Battalion).

Colonel: Kilian Van Renselaer } re-appointed April 1, 1778.
Lt. Col.: John H. Beeckman } re-appointed April 1, 1778.
1st Major: Cornelius Van Beuren } re-appointed April 1, 1778.

1st Company.

(Under new arrangement 1st Co. 5th Reg't).

Capt., Coenradt Ten Eyck } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775.
1st Lt. Peter Witbeeck } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775.
2d Lt., Albert H Vanderzee } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775.
Ens'n, John L. Witbeeck } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775.

1st Company, under new arrang't.

Capt., Isaac Miller } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775, for 4th Co., 5th Reg't.
1st Lt. Hendrick Schans } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775, for 4th Co., 5th Reg't.
2d do Joh's Lodewick } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775, for 4th Co., 5th Reg't.
Ens'n, Johannis Miller } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775, for 4th Co., 5th Reg't.

3d Company.

Capt., Volkert Veeder } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775.
1st Lt., Abraham Veeder } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775.
2d do Jacob Lagrange } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775.
Ens'n, Andrew Truax } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775.

Under new arrangement.

Capt., Luke Schermerhorn } Com'd Oct. 20, 1775, for 3d Comp., 6th Reg't.
1st Lt., James Magee } Com'd Oct. 20, 1775, for 3d Comp., 6th Reg't.
2d do Reuben Knap } Com'd Oct. 20, 1775, for 3d Comp., 6th Reg't.
Ens'n, Aaron Hammond } Com'd Oct. 20, 1775, for 3d Comp., 6th Reg't.

2d Major Jacob C Schermerhorn } re-appointed April 1, 1778.
Adjutant Jacobus Van Der Pool } re-appointed April 1, 1778.
Qr. Master. John A. Lansing. } re-appointed April 1, 1778.

2d Company.

(Under new arr't 2d Co., 5th Reg't).

Capt., Wm. P. Winne
1st Lt., John De Voe
2d do Phil. C. Look
Ens'n, Corn's Vander Zee

2d Company, new arr't.

Capt., Ichabod Turner } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775, for 4th Co., 6th Reg't, re-appointed April 1, 1778.
1st Lt., Joel Pease } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775, for 4th Co., 6th Reg't, re-appointed April 1, 1778.
2d do Jonathan Niles } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775, for 4th Co., 6th Reg't, re-appointed April 1, 1778.
Ens'n, Joel Curtis } Comm'd Oct. 20, 1775, for 4th Co., 6th Reg't, re-appointed April 1, 1778.

4th Company, as organized Oct. 20, 1775, see 5th Co., 3d Reg't, under new arrangement.

Capt., James Dennison } Comm'd Oct. 20, for 6th Comp., Reg't.
1st Lt., Stephen Niles } Comm'd Oct. 20, for 6th Comp., Reg't.
2d do Obadiah Vaughan } Comm'd Oct. 20, for 6th Comp., Reg't.
Ens'n, Oliver Bently } Comm'd Oct. 20, for 6th Comp., Reg't.

6th Company, newly organized in Febr'y 1776.

Capt., Jacobus Cole
1st Lt., Anthony Bries
2d do Harpert Witbeck
John Vinhagen, Jun.

Question — was Albany 3rd Regt from Watervliet vicinity?
(it would appear so.)

Jellis A. Fonda, Lieut. and Adjt. from April 7 to Novbr. 1
Pliny Moore, Adjt. from Novbr. 7 to Decbr. 31.
Abr'm Ten Eyck, Lieut. and Pay Master.
George Faugh, Surgeon's Mate, April 7 to July 31.
Moses Willard, do Aug. 1 to Decbr. 31.
Mathew Trotter, Lieut. and Qr. Mr.
Thomas Scribner, Sergt.-Major.
Wm. Sole, Qr. Mr. Sergt.

Additional Captains: Livingston, Young, French and Henry.

A Regimental Abstract of the First Regiment of New York Levies in the Service of the U. S., commanded by Colonel William Malcom. A. A. A. 76:

Names and Rank.	Commencing 1780.	Ending 1781.
William Malcom, Col.	July 1	Feb. 13
Elias van Benschoten, Major	do	Oct. 30, 1780
Joseph Haasbrouck, Adjt.	do	do
Alex. Stewart, Qr. Mr.	do	Nov. 30
Peter Osburn, Surg. Mate	do	Oct. 30

Captains: Cantine, McInstry, Blakesley, Drake, Livingston, Delavan. Lieutenant: Requaw.

Pay Abstract of the 3d New York Regt. of Levies in the service of the U. S. of America commanded by Col. M. Graham, 1780. A. A. A. 71:

Henry Livingston, Lieut. Col.
Melancton L'd Woolsey, Major
Jellis Fonda, Adjt. Aug. 1 to Oct. 30
John Ostrander, Ad'jt. Sept. 12 to Oct. 26
David Hunt, Quarter Master
Jas. Magee, Pay Master
Peter Osborne, Surgeon's Mate.

Captains: Magee, Lansing, Bostwick, Williams, Hermanse, Muller, Adiel Sherwood.
Lieutenants in Sherwood's Co.: Ezekiel Roberts, Corn's Baldwin, John Bolton.

A. A. A. 64 has a pay roll of Sergeant David Mills and 14 Horsemen, ordered out by Gen'l Geo. Clinton to apprehend Samuel Herris and other disaffected persons in April, 1777. The names of his 14 men are:

Bowdewin Terpenny
Gabriel Traverse
Michael Billeger
John Demarest
George Upright
Nicholas Jansen
Samuel Ganseles
Jon'n Dubois
Benj. Terwilliger
Peter Vas Terwilliger, Jr.
Gilbert Barton
Ab'rm Terwilliger
Reuben Decker
John Stilwell.

Capt. Stephen Case's Company was on duty "guarding the shores of Hudson River" in Oct., 1777. A. A. A. 10.

Delavan, Sam'l, Capt. Light Horse Company, consisted of 1 Capt., 2 Lieuts., 1 Cornet, 3 Sergts., 3 Corpls, 1 Trumpeter, 1 Farrier, 51 Privates. A. A. A. 177.

Hyatt, John, Capt. Comp'y of Guides, ordered into Continental service by Gen'l McDougall. 1 Capt., 2 Lieuts., 2 Sergts., 8 Priv. No date. A. A. A. 326.

Elliott, Benj., Lieut. commanding 10 men as guard of Continental stores from 5th to 25th of May, 1777. A. A. A. 87.

Yeomans, Moses, Lieut. of Rangers, ordered out by his Excellency, the Governor, and annexed to Col. Pawling's Regt. of Levies from June 8 to Dec. 8, 1781. A. A. A. 158.

Gansevoort, Peter, Brig. General, on active duty from March 6 to 12, Octbr. 1 to 31, and Decbr. 4 to 12, 1781. A. A. B. 41.

Lansing, Jacob, Colonel,
Cuyler, Abr'm, Major,
Wandell, Herm., Major.
} Genl. Ten Broek's Brig. of Militia ordered during 23 days between Nov. 11, 1778, and Nov. 6, 1779. A. A. A. 231.

Wendell, Harmanus, Lt.-Col., Gen'l Gansevoort's Brig., ordered out to remove some disaffected families from the Frontiers, Septbr. 11 to 16, 1781. A. A. A. 232.

Roseboom, Jacob, Capt., Col. Abr. Cuyler. 1 Capt., 3 Lieuts., 4 Sergts. and 15 Privs., from 16 to 26 of Aug., 1781. A. A. A. 267.

John Fondey, Ensign, 2 Sergts., 2 Corpls. and 14 Privates to Schoharie June 14, 1780. A. A. A. 234.

Forrest, Isaac, Capt., Col. Jacob Lansing, Albany. 1 Capt., 1 Lieut., 1 Ensign, 4 Sergts., 2 Corpls., 26 Privates, at Stone Arabia from Oct. 26 to Nov. 6, 1779. A. A. B. 25.

The Third Albany County Regiment was in active service under Colonel Philipp P. Schuyler to repel the common enemy at various dates between Octbr. 28, 1779, to Novbr. 4, 1781. A. A. A. 151. Additional officers mentioned are, Captain John van Wie and Lieut. Bastian T. Visscher.

The Fifth Albany Co. Regt. was called out Oct. 29, 1779, to Oct. 26, 1780. A. A. A. 290.

The Sixth Albany County Regt. was on duty under Lt.-Col. Henry K. van Rensselaer, dates not given, with the following additional officers. A. A. A. 120:

Captain, Samuel Shaw,
Captain, Henry Denker,
Lieut., James Husted,
Captain, David Husted,
Captain, Aug. Odell,
Quarter-Master, M. van Alstyn.

Tilman, Christ'r, Capt., Col. Stephen I. Schuyler. 1 Capt., 2 Lieuts., 1 Ensign, 5 Sergts., 4 Corpls., 32 Privs., from Oct. 29 to Nov. 6, 1779; 1 Capt., 1 Lieut., 1 Ensign, 4 Sergts., 18 Privs., from May 21 to June 1, 1780; 1 Capt., 1 Lieut., 21 Privs., Dec. 9 to 19, 1781. A. A. A. 278.

The Seventh Regt. of Albany Co. Militia ~~under Col.~~ van Alstyne was in active service Octbr. 15 to 26, Novbr. 5 to 12, 1780, Octbr. 13 to 23, Octbr. 27 to Novbr. 24, 1781. Major Harman van Buren commanded a detachment of the Regiment on active service July 1 to 23, and Septbr. 20 to Octbr. 6, 1777. Major Isaac Goes was in command of another detachment July 10 to 20, 1777. Ezekiel Thomas acted as Surgeon, and Capt. Herman Vosburgh and Lieut. Wm. Wolfrom are additional officers mentioned. A. A. B. 52, 53.

A LIST OF THE FFREEHOLDERS OF THE CITY AND COUNTY OF ALBANY. 1720.

first ward

Evert Wendell
Jno Dunbar
Harmanis Wendell
Peter Van Brugh
Johannis Schuyler
Antoney Van Schaick
Mindert Schuyler
Antoney Vanschaick Snor
Robert Livingston Junr
Tho: Williams
Coonrodt Tennyck
Joseph Yates Junr
Jacob Roseboom
Jacob Staats
John Rosie
Wm: Hogan
Johannis Van Alen
Jacob Lansen
Baltis Van Bentheusen
Harmanis Ryckman
Fred. Mindertsen
Daniell Kelly
Johannis Vandenbergh
Joseph Vansante
Joseph Yeats Snor
Winant Vanderpoel
John Kidney
Mindert Lansen
Obediah Cooper
Johannis Vansante
Matthews Flantsburgh
Tobias Ryckman
Peter Ryckman
Wm. Hilton
Johannis De Garmoe
Claes Van Woort
Henry Holland
John Collins
Hend: Halenbeek
Peter Gramoe
Johannis Ratclif
Luykas Hooghkirck
Hendrick Oothout
Nicolas Winegaert
Cornelis Vandyke
Johannis Lansen
Luykas Winegaert
Ryert Gerritse
Gose Van Schaick
Barent Egbertsen
Bastian Visser
Antoney Bregardes
Thomas Wendell
Johannis Tenbroeck
Antoney Coster
Danl Flantsburgh
Johannis Beekman
Johannis Wendell Junr

Antoney Van Schaick Junr
Phillip Livingston
Jacob Beekman
Revr'nd Thomas Barclay
David Grewsbeck
Stephanjs Grewsbeck

2d Ward

Johannis Cuyler
Nicos: Bleeker
Abram: Cuyler
Warner Van Ivera
Reyner Mindertsen
Barent Sanders
Wm: Grewsbeck
Guisbert Marselis
Herpert Jacobsen
Arent Pruyn
Johannis Mingaell
Johannis Hansen
Seibolet Brigardes
David Van Dyke
Johannis Vinhagen
Abram Kip
Cornelis Schermerhorn
Hendrick Tennyck
Johannis Beekman Snor
Gerrit Lansen
Issack Kip
Nanning Visser
Hendrick Roseboom
Mindert Roseboom
Andries Nach
Jan: Janse Bleeker
Johannis Bleeker
Christofell Yeats
Phillip Wendell
Jan Lansen
Gerrit Roseboom
Cornelis Van Scherline
Johans: Evertse Wendell
Abram: Lansen
Johannis Roseboom
John Hogan
Johannis Visser
Benj. Egbertsen
Johannis Grewsbeck
Claes Funda
Wm: Jacobsen

3d Ward

Isaac Funda
Samuell Babington
Gerrit Van Ness
Albert Ryckman
Cornelis Borghaert
Jacob Borghaert
Johannis Hun
Phillip Van Vechten
Lenord Gansivoort

Jan: Evertsen
Evert Janse
Jacob Evertse
Jno: Solomonse
Hendrick Hansen
Abram: Schuyler
Derrick Brat
Johannis Van Ostrande
Johannis Evertsen
Tunis Egbertsen
Derrick Tenbroeck
David Schuyler
Winant Vandenbergh
Takel Derrickse
Johannis Backer
Thomas Long
John Gerritse
Elbert Gerritse
Issac Borghaert
Cornelis Maasse
Jan Maasse
Barnt Brat
Jacob Borghaert Junr
Jacob Visser
Jacobus Luykasse Winegaert
Johannis Pruyn
Wessell Tenbroeck
Peter Winne
Jacob Muller
Johannis Muller
Samll: Pruyn
Reuben Ven Vechten
Cornlis Switzs
Guisbert Vandenbergh
Teirck Harminse Visser
Tunis Brat
Peter Walderom
Rutger Bleeker
Harpert Vandeusen

COUNTY OF ALBANY VIZ.

Schonectady.

Jonathan Stevens
William Coppernoll
Claes Franse
Teirck Franse
Yellous Fonda
Adam Vroman
Phillip Schuyler
David Lewis
Mindert Guisling
Peter Quacumbus
Abram Meebe
Benj. Van Vlack
Marte Powlisse
Harma Van Slyck
Sanders Gelon
Evert Van Eps
Arent Van Petten
John Weemp
Simon Switzs
Jacob Switzs
Mindert Weemp
Arent Brat
Hendrick Vrooman Junr
Harmanis Vedder
Dow Aukus
Johannis Mindertsen
Adam: Smith
Abram Trueax

Rob: Yeats
Abram: Lythall
Assweris Marselis
Abram: Groot
Hendrick Vroman Snor
Wouter Vroman
Jno. Baptist Van Epps
Derrick Brat
Jan Barentse Wemp
Barent Vroman
Jan Vroman
Gerrit Van Brackell
Arent Danilse
Simon Vroman
Lawrence Chase
Cornlis Vander Volgen
Abram De Grave
Daniell Danielse
Cornelis Pootman
Sam: Hagadoring
Guisbert Van Brakell
Volkert Simonse
Jacob Schermerhorn
Jacobus Vandyke
Helmes Vedder
Arnout De Grave
Johannis Teller
Albert Vedder
Derrick Groot
Gerrit Simonse
Yealous Van Vost
Victore Pootman
Jan Delemont
Caleb Beck
Nicolas Schuyler
Johannis Gelen
Jacob Gelen
Jesse De Grave
Carle Hanse Toll
Daniell Toll
William Marrinas
Arent Schermerhorn
Esays Swaert
Johannis Vroman
Andries De Grave
Joseph Clament
John Bumstead
Harma Phillipse
Jereme Thickstone
Jacob Van Olinda
Arent Vedder
Peter Vroman
Daniell Janse
Peter Danielse
Jan Danielse
Jan Meebe
Johannis Peek
Jacobus Peek
Claes Van Petten
Cornelis Van Slyck
Marte Van Slyck
Cornelis Feele
Arnout Brat Junr
Johannis Vedder
Tunis Vander Volgen
Claes Van Petten
Andries Van Petten
Jan Schermerhorn
Wouter Swaert
Arent Pootman

No Bullocks listed in book except Shabel of VT pg 251 "Sufferers" in conflicting grants in Mar. 1788 [illegible] land in [illegible], Change to NY

SECOND REGIMENT — (Schenectady District).

Colonel, Abraham Wemple.
Lt. Col., Jacob Schermerhorn.
t Major, Abraham Swits.

1st Company.
Capt., Jillis J. Fonda
1st Lt., Andrew V. Petten
2d do Myndert A. Wemple
Ens'n, Nicholas Yates
} re-appointed June 20, 1778.

2d Company.
Capt., John Myndertse
1st Lt., Gerrit N. Veeder
2d do Solomon Pendleton
Ens'n, Lawrence Myndertse

2d Major, Nicholas Veeder.
Adjutant, Arent N. Van Patten.
Qr. Master, John Peck.

3d Company.
Capt., John Van Patten
1st Lt., Cornelius Mabey
2d do Simon F. Van Patten
Ens'n, Daniel Toll

4th Company.
Capt., Abraham Wemple
1st Lt., Tho's B. Banker
2d do Abraham Swits
Ens'n, John B. Vrooman

Changes in the Regiment.

ne 20, 1778.
Abraham Wempel, Colonel to succeed himself.
Christopher Yates, Lieut. Colonel.
Abraham Swits, first Major.
Myndert M. Wemple, second Major.
Adjutant, John Van Driesen.
Qr. Mr., Christ'n Peake.
John Van Patten, Captain of the Company of the Beat, wherein he resides.
Teunis Swart, 1st Lieut.
Philip Veder, 2d do
Daniel Toll, Ensign.
John Myndertse, Captain
Lawrence Myndertse, 1st Lieut
Jacobus Peake, 2d Lieut.
Abr'm Truex, Ensign.
Thomas B. Banker, Captain.
John B. Vrooman, 1st Lieut.
Arent S. Veder, 2d do
Freeman Schermerhorn, Ensign.
Thomas Wasson, Captain.
John Little, 1st Lieut.
John Thornton, 2d Lieut.
Jacob Solivan, Ensign.
Abraham Oothout, Captain.
John Rooseboom, 1st Lieut.
Nic's Barheyt, 2d do
Corn's Van Santfort, Ensign.
Abraham Van Eps, Captain.
Jellis Yates, 1st Lieut.
Philipp Van Vorst, Jun., 2d Lieut.
Arent I. Van Antwerpen, Ensign.
Jesse Van Slyck, Captain.
Walter Jacob Vrooman, 1st Lieut.
Francis Veeder, 2d Lieut.
Jellis Abr'm Fonda, Ensign.

Febr'y 25, 1780.
Myndert A. Wemple, 1st Lieut. in Capt. John Myndertse's Comp., vice Lawrence Myndertse, declined.
Nicholas Yates, 2d Lieut. in Fonda's Co., vice Wemple, promoted.
Lawrence Vrooman, Ensign same Co., vice Yates, promoted.
John Thornton, 1st Lieut. in Wasson's Company, vice John Lytle, removed out of beat.
Wm. Moore, 2d Lieut., vice Thornton, promoted.
Alex'r Crawford, Ensign, vice Solivan, deceased.
John Vedder, Ensign, Van Eps' Co., vice Van Antwerpen, declined.

THIRD REGIMENT — (1st Rensselaerwyck Battalion).

The appointments, made Oct. 20, 1775, in the 3d, 4th, 5th and 6th Albany County Regiments, were considered as irregular, and at the request of the County Committee a new arrangement was made February 20th, 1776, and commissions issued accordingly.

THIRD REGIMENT — (1st Rensselaerwyck Battalion, as arranged in October, 1775).

Colonel: Abraham Ten Broeck.
Lt. Col.: Francis Nicholl.
1st Major: Henry Quackenbush.

1st Company.
Capt. Henry Quackenbush
1st Lt., Jacob J. Lansingh
2d do Levenies Winne
Ens'n, John Van Woert

2d Company.
Capt. Abraham D. Fonda
1st Lt., Henry Oothoudt, Jun.
2d do Levenus F. Lansingh
Ens'n, Jacob J. Lansingh

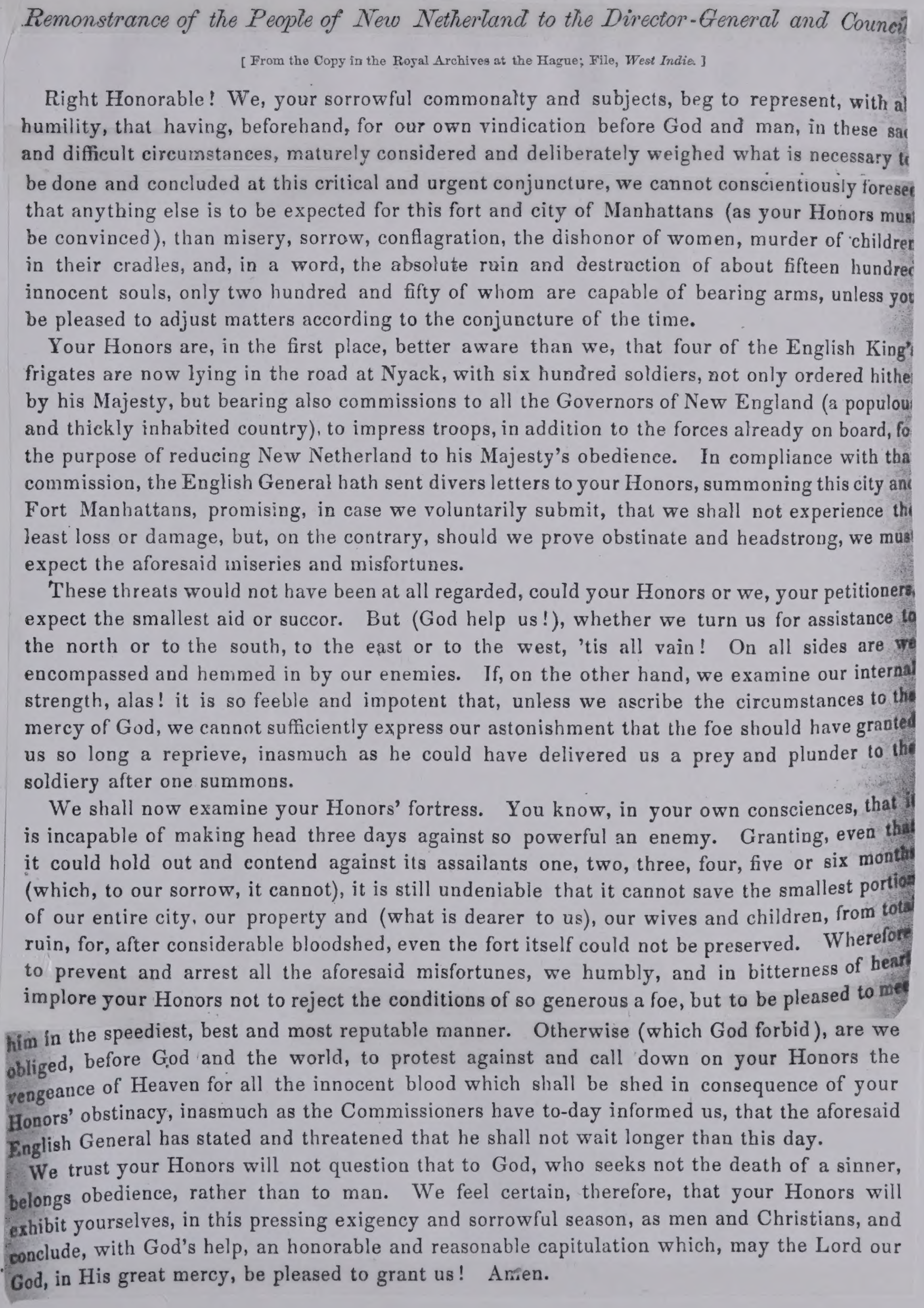
3d Company.
Capt. Peter Schuyler
1st Lt., Abraham Witbeck

2d Major: Barent Staats.
Adjutant: John P. Quackenbush,
Qr. Master: Christopher Lansingh,
} re-appointed June 22, 1778

2d Lt., Henry Ostrum
Ens'n, Peter S. Schuyler

4th Company.
Capt., Barent Staats
1st Lt., Dirck Becker
2d do John Van Wie
Ens'n, George Hogan

5th Company.
Capt., Gerrit G. Vanden Bergh
1st Lt., Peter Van Wie
2d do Wouter Becker
Ens'n, Abraham Slingerlandt



Remonstrance of the People of New Netherland to the Director-General and Counci

[From the Copy in the Royal Archives at the Hague; File, *West Indie.*]

Right Honorable! We, your sorrowful commonalty and subjects, beg to represent, with al humility, that having, beforehand, for our own vindication before God and man, in these sa and difficult circumstances, maturely considered and deliberately weighed what is necessary t be done and concluded at this critical and urgent conjuncture, we cannot conscientiously forese that anything else is to be expected for this fort and city of Manhattans (as your Honors mus be convinced), than misery, sorrow, conflagration, the dishonor of women, murder of childre in their cradles, and, in a word, the absolute ruin and destruction of about fifteen hundre innocent souls, only two hundred and fifty of whom are capable of bearing arms, unless yo be pleased to adjust matters according to the conjuncture of the time.

Your Honors are, in the first place, better aware than we, that four of the English King' frigates are now lying in the road at Nyack, with six hundred soldiers, not only ordered hithe by his Majesty, but bearing also commissions to all the Governors of New England (a populou and thickly inhabited country), to impress troops, in addition to the forces already on board, fo the purpose of reducing New Netherland to his Majesty's obedience. In compliance with tha commission, the English General hath sent divers letters to your Honors, summoning this city an Fort Manhattans, promising, in case we voluntarily submit, that we shall not experience th least loss or damage, but, on the contrary, should we prove obstinate and headstrong, we must expect the aforesaid miseries and misfortunes.

These threats would not have been at all regarded, could your Honors or we, your petitioners, expect the smallest aid or succor. But (God help us!), whether we turn us for assistance to the north or to the south, to the east or to the west, 'tis all vain! On all sides are we encompassed and hemmed in by our enemies. If, on the other hand, we examine our internal strength, alas! it is so feeble and impotent that, unless we ascribe the circumstances to the mercy of God, we cannot sufficiently express our astonishment that the foe should have granted us so long a reprieve, inasmuch as he could have delivered us a prey and plunder to the soldiery after one summons.

We shall now examine your Honors' fortress. You know, in your own consciences, that it is incapable of making head three days against so powerful an enemy. Granting, even that it could hold out and contend against its assailants one, two, three, four, five or six months (which, to our sorrow, it cannot), it is still undeniable that it cannot save the smallest portion of our entire city, our property and (what is dearer to us), our wives and children, from total ruin, for, after considerable bloodshed, even the fort itself could not be preserved. Wherefore to prevent and arrest all the aforesaid misfortunes, we humbly, and in bitterness of heart implore your Honors not to reject the conditions of so generous a foe, but to be pleased to meet him in the speediest, best and most reputable manner. Otherwise (which God forbid), are we obliged, before God and the world, to protest against and call down on your Honors the vengeance of Heaven for all the innocent blood which shall be shed in consequence of your Honors' obstinacy, inasmuch as the Commissioners have to-day informed us, that the aforesaid English General has stated and threatened that he shall not wait longer than this day.

We trust your Honors will not question that to God, who seeks not the death of a sinner, belongs obedience, rather than to man. We feel certain, therefore, that your Honors will exhibit yourselves, in this pressing exigency and sorrowful season, as men and Christians, and conclude, with God's help, an honorable and reasonable capitulation which, may the Lord our God, in His great mercy, be pleased to grant us! Amen.

(signers listed on following page)

93 Signers

Hendrick Kip,
Balthazar Stuyvesant,
Abram Wilmerdoncx,
Martin Kregier, Jr.,
Timotheus Gabrie,
Stephanus van Cortlant,
Cornelis Pluviers,
Hendrick Bosch,
Hend. Janss. van der Vin,
Jeronimus Ebbingh,
Isaack de Foreest,
Arent Janss. Moesman,
Symon Janss. Romeyn,
Willem Raasenburgh,
Tomes Davidts,
Reynout Reynoutss, his mark,
Balthasaer de Haert,
Evert Duyckingh,
Boele Roeloffs,
N. Varleth,
Johannes van Brugh,
P. L. van de Grift,
Cornelis Steenwyck,
Jacob Backer,
Pieter Tonneman,
Isaack Grevenraat,
Nicolas Demeyer,
Allard Antoni,
Jacob Kip,
Cousseau,
Hendrick Obe,
Tomas Hal,
Jochim Beeckman, his mark,
Jurian Blanck,
Luycas Dircks,
Cornelis Janss:
Tousein Bryel, his mark,
Jan Cornelis van Hooren,
Jacob Leyseler,
Claes Janss: Backer,
Guilliam D'Honeur,
Isaacq Coustrier,
Isaacq Kip,
Frederick Geysbertse,
Egbert Meynderts,
Barent Kours,
Paul Richard,

Jan Janss. Preste, his mark,
Johannes de Peyster,
Oloff Stevens: van Cortlant,
Lodewyck Pos,
Govert Loockermans,
Conraet ten Eyck,
Cornelis Clopper,
Anthony de Mill,
Hendrick van de Water,
Gerrit Jansz,
Jan Hendrickss.
Hendrick Hendrickss.
Dionys Isaacqs,
Jan Brouwer,
Arent Isaacqs,
Jacob Teunisse,
Allard Koninck,
✓ Andries Rees,
Jan Vinge,
Pieter Stoutenburgh,
Hendrick van Dyck,
Nicolas De la Plaine,
Cornelis Gerloffs,
Warnaer Wessels,
Hermen Wessels,
Alexander Hulter,
Tomas Lamberts,
Frerick Arents,
Abram Klock,
Isaacq Bedloo,
Pieter Winster,
Jan Gerrits van Buytenhuyse,
Jonas Bartels,
Meyndert Barents, his mark,
Jan Dircks Meyer,
Daniel Verveele,
Jacob Leunens,
Johannes Nevius,
Jacob van Kouwenhoven,
Hans Kierstede,
Jacob Hugens,
Ambrosius de Weerhem, his mark,
Lambert Huyberts Mol,
Abram Verplanck,
Jan Jans van Sint Obijn, his mark,
Abel Hardenbroeck.
5th Septr, 1664.

Articles of Capitulation on the Reduction of New Netherland.

[General Entries, I., 1664—1665, p. 23, in Secretary of State's Office, Albany, N. Y.]

These Articles following were consented to by the persons hereunder subscribed at the Governor's Bowry, August 27th, Old Style, 1664.

1.

We consent that the States-General or West India Company shall freely enjoy all farms and houses (except such as are in the forts), and that within six months they shall have free liberty to transport all such arms and ammunition as now do belong to them, or else they shall be paid for them.

2.

All public houses shall continue for the uses which they are now for.

3.

All people shall still continue free denizens and enjoy their lands, houses, goods, shipps, wheresoever they are within this country, and dispose of them as they please.

4.

If any inhabitant have a mind to remove himself he shall have a year and six weeks from this day to remove himself, wife, children, servants, goods, and to dispose of his lands here.

5.

If any officer of State, or Public Minister of State, have a mind to go for England, they shall be transported, freight free, in his Majesty's frigates, when these frigates shall return thither.

- -

New York Colonial Documents Vol III, pages 74 through 77 has a list (two colums wide, four pages) listing those who signed the following document, "Rees Andries" is under the "R's" on the third page, well worth reading for those who would like a list of the many Dutch inhabitants, but omitted here to save space. The heading reads,

Names of the Dutch who swore Allegiance after the surrender of
→ New York (New York Papers I; 5)
A Catalogue Alphabeticall of y^{e} Names of such Inhabitants of New York &c^{e} as tooke the Oath to bee true subjects, to His Majestie, October the 21st, 22nd, 24th and 26th dayes 1664.

"I sweare by the name of Almighty God, that I will bee a true subject, to the King of Great Brittaine, and will obey all such commands, as I shall receive from His Majestie, His Royall Highnesse James Duke of Yorke, and such Governors and Officers, as from time to time are appointed over me, by His authority, and none other, whilst I live in any of his Maj^{tes} territoryes; SO HELPE ME GOD."

21 thru 26 Oct 1664

Vol III

wch belonges to ye Duke of Yorke. They stayed here 3 nights; wee used them civilly, they ptending they here came to settle, but since are returned wthout doeing any hurte. Wee beg yor endeavours to assist uss in ye reconciliacôn of ye Indians called Synekees at ye Fort Ferranîa,[1] and ye Huskchanoes[2] here, they comeing and doeing vyolence both to heathen and Christian, and leave these Indians to be blamed for itt: in soe much that wthin lesse than 6 weekes severall murthers have bin cômitted and done by those people upon ye Dutch and Sweedes here. Lett mee begg ye favor of you to send Mr. Allison and Thompson, the one for ye reedifying of ye Fort, ye other to fix our armes, there being not any but what is broake or unfixed. Yor Honor shall have a further accompt by ye next, untill wch tyme and ever after I remayne

Yor faithfull and obliged Servt
Robert Carr.

Dellawarr Fort
Octobr ye 13th 1664

Coll. Nicolls.

Names of the Dutch who swore Allegiance after the surrender of New-York.

[New-York Papers, I. 5.]

A Catalogue Alphabeticall of ye Names of such Inhabitants of New Yorke &ca as tooke the Oath to bee true subjects, to His Majestie, October the 21st, 22nd, 24th, and 26th dayes 1664.

I sweare by the name of Almighty God, that I will bee a true subject, to the King of Great Brittaine, and will obey all such commands, as I shall receive from His Majestie, His Royall Highnesse James Duke of Yorke, and such Governors and Officers, as from time to time are appointed over me, by His authority, and none other, whilst I live in any of his Majties territoryes; So helpe me God.

Anthony Allard
Arianzen Jan
Andrizen Andries
Adamzen Abraham
Assuerus Hendrick
Abrahamzen Izaac
Abrahamzen Willem van der Borden
Arenzen Frederic
Andriezen Lucas
Andriezen Paulus
Adamzen Jan
Andriezen Ariaan
Appell Arien
Albertzen Egbert (van Amsterdam.)
Aldricks Peter
Ascen Jan

B— Briell Toussein
Barentzen van der Kuyl Cornelius
Bos Hendrick
Bartelzen Jonas
Beeckman Joghim
Blanck Jurien
Backer Claes Janssen
Backer Reinier Willemzen
Barrenzen Meindert
Benaat Garrit
Barentzen Simon
Bogardus Willem
Beakman William (of Esopies)
Bedlow Isaac
Boon Francis
Bayard Nicholas

---

[1] Fort Aurania, Albany.—Ed.

[2] Susquehannoes?—Ed.

Backer Jacob
C. Cregier Martin
Cousseau Jacques
Cossar Jacob
Course Barren
Claerhoudt Walraven
Coninck Thomas
Cray Teunis
Claesen Sibout
Clock Abraham
Coninck Aldert
Carelzen Joost
Claesen Andries
Coster Jan
Chambers Thomas
Costurier Jacques
D. Drisius Samuel
De Meyer Nicolaus
Dopzen Joris
Danielzen Jacob
Dupuis Nicholaus
De Milt Anthony
De Honde Coutrie Daniel
David James
Douzen Herman
Duyckings Evert
Doeckles William
Dirckzen Meyer Jan
Desille Lourens
De Wiit Johannes
Dircksen Lucas
De Hayen Isaac
De Weerhem Ambrosius
Dydelofzen Claes
Dela Montagne Johann^s } of Albany.
Dela Montagne William }
E. Ebbinck Jeronimus
Evertzen Dirck
Eyck ten Coenraut
Elsland van, Claes, d' oude
Etsal Samuel
Ebell Peter
F. Forrest de Isaac
Fulwevez Gerrit
Filipzen Frederick
Fries Jan
Fell Simon
Fedder Harman
G. Gabry Timotheus
Goderus Joost
Guindan Estienne
Gerritzen Jan van Buytenhuysen
Gysbertzen Frederick van den Bergh
Goukes Reinier
Grevenraat Isaac
Gerritson
H. Huybertzen Mol Lambert
Hardenbroeck Abell
Hendrickzen Jan van Bommel
Hermzen Pieter
Haart de Balthazar
Huges Jacob
Honneur, de Guillaume
Holst Barent
Hendrickzen Lambert van Campen
Hendrickzen varetanger Jacob
Hendrickzen Hendrick van Irland
Hermel Abraham
Hagener Jeremias Janssen
Harderbroeck Johannes
Hall Thomas
Hendrickzen Gerrit van Amsterdam
Hendrickzen Hubert van Ceulen
Hendrickzen Frederic
Hoogheland Christoffle
Heinse Jacob
J. Jogkimzen Andries
Janzen Pieter
Jelezen Kock Jan
Janzen Jan van Brestec
Janzen Cors
Janzen Jan van Langedick
Isaackzen Arent
Israel Jacob
Janzen Galma Sibrant
Janzen Abraham
Janzen Claes
Jacobs Crains
Janzen Sick
Janzen Cornelis van Hoorn

Janzen Hendrick van der Vin
Joosten Jan
Janzen Claes van Langendick
Janzen Jurien
Janzen Roeloff van Meppelen
Janzen Roos Gerrit
Jacobzen Kool Barrent
Isaackzen Denys
Jacobzen Still Cornelys
Janzen Pieter van de Langestraet
Janzen Frans van Hooghten
Janzen Romein Simon
Janzen Backer, Hendrick
Janzell Stoll Pieter
Jurianzen Lantsman Arent
Joosten Jacob
K. Kipp Hendrick d'oude
Knoesvelt Bay
Keuninck Albert
Keeren Jacob
Kipp Isaac
Kierstede Hans
Kipp Jacob
L. Leendertzen Paulus van der Grist
Loockermans Govert
La Plaine, de Nicolas
Levi Asser
Laurens Thomas
Lawrenzen Arien
Laurens Jan
Luyck Egidius
Leisler Jacob
Leunizen Jacob
M. Megapolensis Samuel d.
Megapolensis Johannes d.
Moesmans Arent Janssen
Mens Jacob
Merrit William
Moyer Thomas
Moesman Jacob Janssen
Meindertzen Jan
Mens Johannes
Molengraaff Thomas
Maan Bartholdus
Meet Pieter
Migkielzen Stoffell
Mindertse Egbert
Meindertzen Jan
N. Nevius Johannes
Nys Pieter
O. Onckbauck Adam
Obe Hendrick
P. Peister de Johannes
Pieters Reintse van Bolsart
Pos Lodowick
Pieterzen Nathanael
Pieterzen Albert Trompetter
Pieter Abraham
Pauluzen Claes
Provost Johannes of Albany
Pluvier Cornelius
Peterson Philip van Schuiller
Peterson Jacob
R. Reinoutzen Reinout
Roelofzen Jan
Reddell
Roelofzen Boele
✓ Rees Andries ✓
Reinier Pieter
Reycken Reinier
Richard Paulus
Renzlaer Jeremias
Renzlaer Richard
S. Stuyvesant Pieter G.
Steenwick Cornelius B.
Stevenzen Oloffe van Cortland
Sanderzen Thomas
Schaafbanck Pieter
Stoutenburg Pieter
Simkam Pieter
Schivelbergh Johannes
Sticken Dirck
Spygelaar Jan
Scruyver Jan
Staets Abraham
Slictenhorst Gerrit
T. Tonneman Pieter
Teunizen Jan
Tades Mighiel
Thomazen Quick Teunis

Tyler William
Tyler Andries
V. Van Ruyven Cornelius
Van Brugh Johannes
Verplank Abraham
Videt Jan
Van Brugh Carel
Van Gelder Jan
Van Tricht Gerrit
Vincent Adrian
Van Dyck Hendrick
Vermoon Jacob
Van Elsland Claes de Jonge
Vis Jacob
Verveel Daniel
Van Laar Arien
Ving Jan
Van der Cleffe, Dirck
Van de Water, Hendrick
Van Couwenhoven Johannes
Van Haerlem Jan
Van Brussum Egbert
Van der Schuyren Willem
Van Bommel Hendrick
Van Laar Stoffell
W. Wessell Warnar
Winster Pieter
Wouterzen Jan
Wesselzen David
Witthart Johannes
Willemzen Ratger
Waldron Resolveert
Wessels Herman
Wouterzen Willem
Wouterzen Egbert
Wanshaer Jan Van St Aubin
Y. Yanzen Martin
Yanzen Clopper Cornelis
Yanzen Gerrit Stavast.

Ambassador Van Gogh to the Secretary of the States General.

[State Paper Office; Holland. 1664.]

My Lod

Upon the 5th of Novemb. St. No. 1664. I recd the packett with the severall letters & other enclosures from the State, vizt the Copies of lrês & resolucôns of the 21th of Octob. as also of the 24th & 31th dito. all wch doe complaine of the taking of Cabo Corso aswell as of New Netherland &c Amongst wch also there was [a] Justificatoir, upon His Matyes supposicôn concerning the infraction of the 14th Arcle of the Treaty, written in Dutch, whereof also I am promised a copie in French by the next.

In pursuance of the said orders I did at my audience, wch was yesterday towards the evening about 4 of the clocke deduce at large againe those greivances of the injuries violences & outrages committed by the English against the subjects of this State, as also of the other inconveniences & wrong interpretacôns wch His Maty had made of the words of their H. Ms orders &c To wch His Maty answered that he had well observed perused & examined all the reasons and arguments transmitted in writing by their H. Ms as also what had bin at large by me deduced thereupon, and that he had already given order for answers to be drawne to them all, but that by reason the sd reasons & arguments were so copious and voluminous, the sd answers could not hitherto be gott ready and perfected; yet nevertheles that they would be ready very suddainly & that then they should be sent me.

p633- Whereas Fort Willem Hendrick and the City of New Orange situate on Manhattans Island is seriously encumbered and weakened by the houses, gardens & orchards which lie so close under its walls & bulwarks as to make it impossible to defend it properly — — — etc.

(Vol II in Index to V-12).

From Duffels and Blankets, imported from Patria or elsewhere into this government, two per cent.

And from powder, lead, muskets, wines, brandies, distilled waters and rum, five per cent.

Hereby ordering and commanding all and every the subjects and inhabitants of this government and all others whom it in any wise concerns, that they shall have to give notice to the collector of the importation or exportation of the above specified goods, and shall pay therefor the said extraordinary duty in manner as aforesaid on pain of the forfeiture and confiscation of the imported or shipped-off goods; to be applied agreeably to the orders and placards enacted against smuggling.

Dated Fort Willem Hendrick, this 16th of October, 1673, in New Netherland. ←

(Signed), A. Colve,
Cornelis Steenwyck,
Johannis van Brugh,
Johannis de Peyster,
Egidius Luyck.

Willem van Vredenburgh:

You are hereby required and ordered, pursuant to the Proclamation, to demolish from cellar to garret your house and lot lying and being in Broadway, and to remove to the Company's garden, No. 1, for which removal you are allowed by arbitrators the sum of fl. 330, Wampum value, which shall be handed and paid you out of the extra duty which is ordered to be paid for that purpose. Dated Fort Willem Hendrick, 16th of October, 1673.

A similar order is sent to the house of all the others mentioned in the Proclamation, except Doctor Taylor, Lysbet Tyssen, and Peter Harmsen, whose houses shall be still further examined, in order if possible to spare them.

List of the Valuation made by Messrs Cornelis Steenwyck, Johannis van Brugh, Johannis de Peyster, Egidius Luyck, and carpenters Abram Jansen and Jan Hendrickx Splinter, authorized by the Governrs commission to appraise and value the Houses and Lots which, according to the Proclamation, must be removed, as well as those given in their stead.

Dr. Willem van Vredenburgh. *Cr.*

	Wampum Value.		Wampum Value.
To lot allowed him in the Company's garden No. 1, valued @	fl. 460	By his lot and removing his house,	fl. 790
Balance due him,	330		
	fl. 790		

Dr. Gerrit Jansen Roos. *Cr.*

To lot allowed him in the Company's garden No. 2,	fl. 460	By his lot and removing his house,	fl. 880
Balance,	420		
	fl. 880		

16 Oct 1673

Peter Stoutenburgh.

Dr.	Wampum Value.	Cr.	Wampum Value.
To lot in the Company's garden No. 3,	fl. 460	By his lot without the garden, and the removal of his house,	fl. 880
Balance,	420		
	fl. 880		

Ephraim Hermans.

Dr.		Cr.	
To ½ a lot in the *Hoogh-straat* behind William Pattenson's house, occupied by Jan Buytenhuys,	fl. 570	By his and John Paine's lot, and the removal of his house,	fl. 2,260
Balance,	1,690		
	fl. 2,260		

Jacobus van de Water.

Dr.		Cr.	
To William Pattison's house and lot situate in *Pearl-street*, assigned to him for	fl. 3,340	By his lot and removal of his house,	fl. 1,420
		Balance,	1,920
			fl. 3,340

George Cobbet.

Dr.		Cr.	
To lot in the Company's garden No. 4,	fl. 440	By his lot and the removal of his house,	fl. 780
Balance,	340		
	fl. 780		

The Lutheran Congregation.

Dr.		Cr.	
To lot in Company's garden No. 5,	fl. 435	By their lot and the removal of the house,	fl. 850
Balance,	415		
	fl. 850		

Gerrit Hendrickse Butcher.

Dr.		Cr.	
✓ To house and lot in the *Smith-street* next to Andries Rees which belonged to William Pattisson and assigned to him for	fl. 2,140	By his lot and removing his house,	fl. 1,660
		Balance,	280
			fl. 2,140

Peter Jansen Mesier.

Dr.		Cr.	
To 19 ft. of a lot behind the Five Houses in *Bridge-street*, in proportion as the others are valued,	fl. 562	By his lot and removing his house,	fl. 1,000
Balance,	438		
	fl. 1,000		

Shows Andries Rees on or next to the Smith's Street (Broadway vicinity?). Does not specifically state his house was demolished to protect Fort Willem Hendrick, but that of his next-door neighbor was.

Early New York Census Records by Carol M Meyers
1663-1772

Schermerhorn, Cornelis
Scherp, Guisbert
Scherp, Lawrence

Valkenburgh, Lamert
Van Alen, Peter
Van Alen, Luykas
Van Alen, Jacobus
Van Alen, Evert
Van Alen, Johannis
Van Alen, Stephanis
Van Alstine, Abram:
Van Alstine, Thomas
Van Alstine, Wm:
Van buren, Peter
Vandeusen, Johannis
Vanderpoel, Melgert
Van Slyck, Peter
Van Schauk, Lawrence
Van Schauk, Elias
Van Valkenburgh, Jochim
Van Valkenburgh, Bartlemeus

Weiler, Evert

Luyke, Abram:

Muzigh, ffitz:
Plees, Jan Emmerick
Prooper, Hanse Jurie
Pulver, Johannis

✓ Rees, Jonat:
Roseman, Johannis

Schureman, Coonrodt
Schutt, Solomon
Sihans, Hans
Simon, Jno: Wm:
Smith, Nicolas
Spikeerman, Bastian
Stover, Jacob
Styker, Nicos:

Uldrigh, Johannis

Winne, Killian
Witbeck, Nicolas

northpart Livingston

Auspah, Baltis

Broose, Gabriell
Bruise, Claes

Coole, Peter

Decker, Broer
Decker, Jurie

Ham, Coonrodt
Hooper, David

Kelder, Coonrod

Livingston, Robert Esqr

Claverack

Bout, John

Coole, Johannis
Conine, Casper

Esselstine, Cornlis
Eswin, Jacob

Fretts, Jurie

—Halenbeck, Wm:
Hardyck, John
Hardyke, Frank
Hogoboom, Derrick
Hogoboom, Peter
Hoose, Jno:

(Freeholders City & County of Albany 1720)

Huyck, Cornelis

Jan Jurie

Lamafire, Ghondia
Lamatere, Cloude
Lodowick, Hendrick

Moor, Richard
Mulder, Cornelis
Mulder, Jeremias

(1720)

Rice { Rees, Andries
Rees, John
Rees, Wm: } at Claverack, present Columbia Co.

Scherp, Johannis
Sidnem, George

Tenbroeck, Saml
Tenbroeck, Tobias

Vandeusen, Issac
Van Deusen, Rob:
Vanduse, Nicos:
Van Hoosem, Jacob
Van Hoosem, Jan
Van Hoosem, Johannis
Van Hoosem, Kasper
Van Salsbergen, Hendr:

Whitbeck, Hendrick

Coxhacky and Cats Kills

Albertsen, John

Brunk, Jno:
Brunk, Lenord
Brunk, Peter

Casperse, Jno;
Collier, Michall

Conine, Philip

Halenbeek, Casper } Re:
Halenbeek, Jacob } Moses
Halenbeek, Johannis Availl
Hotten, Coonrodt Jr's wife

Janse, Helme

Lefferrese, Wm:

Provoost, Abram:

Salisbury, Frank
Schut, Mindert
Spoor, Isaac

Tenbroeck, Wessell

Van Berghen, Gerrit
Van Berghen, Marte
Vanhoosem, Jno:
Van Loan, Abert
Van Loan, Jan
Van Loan, Jno: Junr
Van Schauk, Arent
Van Schauk, Minkas
Van Vechten, Saml
Van Wormer, Cornelis

Canastigonie

Boose, Mattias Snor
Brat, Derrick

Christianse, Cornelis
Christianse, Johannis
Cluit, Frederick
Cluit, Jacob
Cluit, John
Creeger, Saml:

ffoort, Jno:

(This name was first pronounced "Reco" in Dutch, then sometimes "Rice.")

Contributions for the First Settlers of the

Originally Published
Albany, 1872

Reprinted
Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc.
Baltimore, 1976

Library of Congress Catalogue Card Number 76-20241
International Standard Book Number 0-8063-0729-3

Reprinted from a volume in
the George Peabody Branch,
Enoch Pratt Free Library,
Baltimore, Maryland
1976

Made in the United States of America

F
127
A3
P3

A

KEY TO THE NAMES OF PERSONS

OCCURRING

In the Early Dutch Records of Albany and Vicinity

PREFACE.

The student who searches the early Dutch records meets with many difficulties, none of which are more vexatious than their personal names. The majority of the First Settlers ordinarily used no surnames, some evidently had none. In these cases individuals were often distinguished by personal peculiarities, trades, &c., which, though sufficient for the time, give little or no aid to one tracing the pedigree of a family. It is only after great familiarity with the early writings and a careful noting of the use of surnames as they are sometimes subscribed to wills, conveyances, and other important papers that any connection can be established between a first settler and his later descendants.

But while many individuals had no surnames whatever apparently, a few families had two or more. Marcelis Janse Van Bommel was farmer of the burger and tapster's excise of liquors in Beverwyck many years. Some of his children took *Marcelis* as their surname, others *Van Iveren;* without a knowledge of this fact it would be quite impossible for his descendants to trace back their pedigree to him. A similar case occurred in the Albany branch of the Bratts. In the passage over from Holland one child was born at sea in a storm and he was named Storm Van Derzee, which epithet he and his descendants have since used as a surname.

It was not uncommon for the same individual to have two or more surnames and to use them indifferently. Jan Barentse Wemp [Wemple] was sometimes called Poest; he had a mill on the Poesten-kil which perhaps derived its name from him rather than from the Dutch word *poesten.* After his death in 1663 his widow Maritie Myndertse married Sweer Teunise. He had two surnames, Van Velsen and Van Westbroeck. Jan Fort of Niskayuna had the following *aliases:* Jan La Fort, Jan Vandervort and Jan Libbertee.

The change in the spelling and pronunciation of names is likewise a source of considerable embarrassment. Who would recognize the ancient Du Trieux (pronounced Du Troo) in the modern Truax, or Beaufils in Bovie, or Barrois in Barroway, or finally the familiar name of Jones in such laughable disguises as TSans, TJans, and Shawns.

The system of nomenclature in common use among the early Dutch settlers consisted in prefixing the child's to the father's Christian name, terminating in *se* or *sen;* in baptism but one name was usually given; the patronymic was used by custom in all cases, and in the absence of a surname was sometimes adopted as such. Thus the children of Rutger Jacobsen (Van Schoenderwoert or Van Woert) were respectively Margaret *Rutgers*, Engel *Rutgers*, and Harmen *Rutgers*, and *Rutgers* was subsequently assumed as the family name. The two sons of the First Settler Wynant Gerritse (Vander Poel) were Melgert *Wynantse* and Gerrit *Wynantse.* The First Settler, Harmen Tomase Hun (Van Amersfort) had a son named Tomas *Harmense* and a daughter Wyntie *Harmense.* The First Settlers Philip and David Schuyler, were more commonly called Philip and David *Pieterse*, being sons of Pieter Schuyler.

Occasionally two patronymics were used, as Samuel Arentse Samuelse Bratt; i. e., Samuel Bratt the son of Arent, who was the son of Samuel.

The use of surnames gradually increased among the Dutch from the time the Province was occupied by the English in 1664, and after the first quarter of the following century few names were written without the addition of a family name.

The following list is intended to serve as a key to such surnames as are occasionally or almost constantly omitted in the ancient Dutch Records of Albany and Schenectady. It is as nearly full as the compiler, after a somewhat careful reading of these documents, can make it. The names of persons without surnames, or if having them were not entered in those records, will not of course be found here; unfortunately these are somewhat numerous. Another embarrassment in the identification of persons arises from the fact, that some bear the same Christian name. When such cases occur in the following list, the dates annexed will sometimes aid in solving the difficulty. Thus the surname of Jacob Abrahamse, found in documents dating 1665–84, was Vosburg *alias* Kuyper; in those of date 1705, it was Van Deusen. But where there is little or no difference in the dates this help fails, and all is left to conjecture.

J. P.

SCHENECTADY, OCT. 18, 1870.

NAMES.

Abelse.
Hendrick Abelse Riddershalve or Riddenhaas, 1680-4.

Abrahamse.
Abraham Abrahamse Schuyler, 1709.
Christina Abrahamse Schuyler, 1709.
David Abrahamse Schuyler, 1709.
Dirck Abrahamse Schuyler, 1709.
Engeltie Abrahamse Van Deusen, 1700.
Gerrit Abrahamse Lansing, 1728.
Jacob Abrahamse Kuyper
Jacob Abrahamse Vosburgh } Same (?) 1665-84.
Jacob Abrahamse Van Deusen, 1705.
Jacobus Abrahamse Schuyler, 1709.
Melchert Abrahamse Van Deusen, 1683-1705.
Willem Abrahamse Tietsoort, 1686.
Teuwis Abrahamse Van Deusen, 1700.

Adamse.
Aaltie Adamse Dingman, 1700.

Adriaanse.
Gysbert Adriaanse Van Bunick, 1638.
Jacob Adriaanse Van Utrecht, 1630.
Jacob Adriaanse Soogemakelyck, or Van Woggelum, 1628-55.
Jacob Adriaanse Raedemacker, 1653.
Pieter Adriaanse Soogemakelyck, *alias*, Gemakelyck or Van Woggelum, 1681.

Aertse.
Brant Aertse Van Slichtenhorst.
Jacob Aertse Wagenaar, 1642.
Jan Aertse Van Bergen op Zoom, 1677.
Wouter Aertse Van Nieukerck, 1660.

Ahasueruse.
Dirck Ahasueruse Roseboom, 1749.

Albertse.
Andries Albertse Bratt, *alias* De Sweedt, 1674-82.
Barent Albertse Bratt, 1670-1700.
Dirk Albertse Bratt, 1678-9.
Eve Albertse Bratt.
Engeltie Albertse Bratt.
Engeltie Albertse Slingerland, 1725.
Gisseltie Albertse Bratt.
Harmen Albertse Vedder, 1659.
Jacob Albertse Planck, 1634.
Jan Albertse Bratt, 1677-85.
Jan Albertse Planck, 1631.
Johannes Albertse Slingerland, 1725.
Lambert Albertse Van Neck, 1659-62.
Storm Albertse Bratt, *alias* Van der Zee, 1663-97.
Teunis Albertse Slingerland, 1725.
Thomas Albertse Slingerland, 1725.
Willem Albertse Van Munichendam, 1654.
Wouter Albertse Van den Uythoff or Wytenhoff, 1663-74.

Andriesse.
Albert Andriesse Bratt or De Noorman, 1630-82.
Andries Andriesse Gardenier.
Andries Andriesse Huygh, 1705.
Anna Andriesse Huygh, 1705.

Andriesse.
Annatie Andriesse Casparus, 1700.
Arent Andriesse Bratt, 1664.
Arent Andriesse Van Frederickstadt, 1636.
Ariaantie Andriesse Scherp, 1699.
Arien Andriesse Gardenier.
Burger Andriesse Huygh, 1705.
Cathalina Andriesse Huygh, 1705.
Catryna Andriesse De Vos, 1664-91.
Claas Andriesse De Graaf, 1682.
Cornelia Andriesse Scherp, 1703.
Cornelis Andriesse Huygh, 1705.
Engeltie Andriesse Witbeck, 1683.
Geertruy Andriesse Van Doesburgh, 1661.
Geertruy Andriesse Dochter, 1679.
Gysbert Andriesse Scherp, 1700-2.
Hendrick Andriesse Van Doesburgh, 1654-64.
Jacob Andriesse Gardenier.
Jan Andriesse DeGraaf, 1650-9.
Jan Andriesse Iersman (Irishman) Van Dublingh, 1664.
Jan Andriesse Douw, *alias* Kuyper, 1646-86.
Johannes Andriesse Schaap, 1695.
Johannes Andriesse Witbeck, 1706.
Johannes Andriesse Huygh, 1705.
Jochem Andriesse Huygh, 1705.
Lambert Andriesse Huygh, 1705.
Margarita Andriesse Huygh, 1705.
Maria Andriesse Huygh, 1705.
Willem Andriesse Rees, 1672. ✓ 1672 Rees

Antonissen.
Cornelis Antonissen Van Slyck, *alias* Broer Cornelis, 1641-57.
Adam Antonissen Swart, 1690.

Arentse.
Andries Arentse Bratt, 1695.
Benony Arentse Van Hoeck, 1700.
Dirk Arentse Bratt, 1685.
Engeltie Arentse Slingerland, 1713.
Gerrit Arentse Slingerland, 1713.
Leendert Arentse Graw, 1689.
Rutger Arentse Schoemaecker, 1679.
Rebecca Arentse Vedder, 1715.
Samuel Arentse Bratt, 1685.
Sara Arentse Slingerland, 1715.
Teunis Arentse Slingerland, 1715.

Arie.
Johannes Arie Oothout, 1756.

Arissen.
Joris Arissen or Aertse Vander Baest, 1670-90.

Arnoutse.
Lysbet Arnoutse Viele, 1699.
Maria Arnoutse Viele, 1684.

Baltuse.
Catrina Baltuse Van Benthuysen, 1720.
Elizabeth Baltuse Van Benthuysen, 1720.
Jacobus Perreker (Parker?) Baltuse Van Benthuysen, 1720.
Johannes Baltuse Van Benthuysen, 1720.

Barentse.
Andries Barentse Coeymans, 1695.
Annatie Barentse Van Rotmers, 1662.
Antony Barentse Bratt, 1682.
Ariaentie Barentse Coeymans.
Cornelis Barentse Ditmarse, 1692.
Dirk Barentse Bratt, 1682-3.
Frans Barentse Pastoor, 1654-61.
Geertruy Barentse Van Dwingeloo, 1662.
Jan Barentse Wemp, 1645-61.
Jan Barentse Kunst, 1662.
Jan Barentse Dulleman, 1661-2.
Jan Barentse Poest (*alias* Wemp ?) 1664-7.
Jan Barentse Timmerman, 1660.
Jannetie Barentse Coeymans.
Johannes Barentse Bratt, 1692.
Pieter Barentse Coeymans.
Pieter Barentse Cool, 1687.
Reinier Barentse Van Iveren.
Samuel Barentse Coeymans.
Teunis Barentse Cool, 1687.
Tys Barentse Schoenmaker Van Edam, 1636.

Bastiaense.
Jacob Bastiaense DeWit, 1700.
Jan Bastiaense Van Gudsenhoven, 1658-65.
Harmen Bastiaense Visscher or De Vyselaer, 1675-83.
Hester Bastiaense Visscher, 1700.

Brantse.
Cornelis Brantse Van Nieuwkerck, 1664.
Evert Brantse Van Amersfort.

Carelse.
Hans Carelse Noorman, 1673.

Carstensen.
Carsten Carstensen Noorman or Van Norwegen, 1658-79.

Casparse.
Agnietie Casparse Conyn, 1703-21.
Caspar Casparse Conyn, 1721.
Collette Casparse Winne, 1783.
Commertie Casparse Conyn, 1721.
Elizabeth Casparse Conyn, 1721.
Eva Casparse Conyn, 1721.
Isaac Casparse Halenbeek, 1706.
Jan Casparse Halenbeek, 1725.
Janneke Casparse Conyn, 1701.
Leendert Casparse Conyn, 1721.
Maritie Casparse Conyn, 1721.
Pieter Casparse Conyn, 1721.
Ragel Casparse Conyn, 1721.
Willem Casparse Halenbeek, 1729.

Casper Halenbeck

Christoffelse.
David Christoffelse Davidts.
Joris Christoffelse Davidts, 1673.

Claese.
Adriaen Claese Vryman, 1654.
Anna Claese Vander Bogart, 1724.
Barber Claese Groesbeeck, 1695-1707.
Carsten Claese Timmerman, 1658.
Cornelis Claese Van den Bergh, 1651-1701.
Feitie Claese Van Schaick, 1696.
Frans Claese Van der Bogart, 1724.
Gerrit Claese Kulerman, 1670.
Gerrit Claese Van Nieukerck, 1662.
Gysbert Claese Van Amsterdam, 1636.
Jacob Claese Egmont, 1683.
Jacob Claese Groesbeeck, 1707.
Jacob Claese Van Woert, 1736.
Jan Claese Bakker Van Oosanen or Oostrand, 1658-64.

Claese.
Jesse Claese Degraaf, 1699.
Johannes Claese Groesbeck, 1701-3.
Lourens Claese Van Schaick, 1695-1700.
Lourens Claese Van der Volgen, 1720.
Lourens Claese Tolk, 1702.
Pieter Claese Kaye Van Oostzanen, 1661-3.
Pieter Claese Bout, 1659.
Rebecca Claese Groesbeeck, 1707.
Ryck Claese Van Vranken, 1684.
Stephanus Claese Groesbeeck, 1707.
Symon Claese Turck, 1664.
Tjerck Claese Dewit, 1663.
Willem Claese Groesbeeck, 1681-1707.

Coenraetse.
Hans Coenraetse Backer, 1674.
Hans or Jans Coenraetse Van Neurenburgh, 1660.
Hendrick Coenraetse Van Bon, 1660.
Jacob Coenraetse Ten Eyck, 1732.

Cornelise.
Ackes or Jacques Cornelise Van Slyck, 1663-7.
Adriaen Cornelise Van Vespen, 1671.
Adriaen Cornelise Van Bersingeren, 1642.
Arnout Cornelise Viele, 1661-91.
Claes Cornelise Van den Bergh, 1660-2.
Claes Cornelise Van Voorhout, 1642-62.
Claes Cornelise Swits, 1663.
Cornelis Cornelise Vernoy, 1667.
Cornelis Cornelise Van Schoenderwoert, *alias* Vosje.
Cornelis Cornelise Bogart, 1660.
Cornelis Cornelise Van Voorhout, 1642-64.
Cornelis Cornelise Van der Hoeven, 1676-82.
Cornelis Cornelise De Vos, 1653-7.
Cornelis Cornelise Viele, 1661-83.
Cornelis Cornelise De Boer, 1659-61.
Cornelis Cornelise Slyck, 1659.
Cornelis Cornelise Van Sterrevelt, 1657-62.
Cornelia Cornelise Van den Bergh, 1714.
Dirck Cornelise Van Vechten, 1709.
Dirck Cornelise Duyster, 1626.
Eldert Cornelise Tymesen, 1709.
Geertie Cornelise Van den Bergh, 1714.
Gerrit Cornelis Van Nes, 1697.
Gerrit Cornelise Van den Bergh, 1714-19.
Goosen Cornelise Van den Bergh, 1714.
Gysbert Cornelise Wesop, 1667.
Gysbert Cornelise Bogart, 1661-86.
Gysbert Cornelise Van Wesp *op de Berg or Aende Berg*, 1645-1667.
Gysbert Cornelise Van den Bergh, 1714.
Isaac Cornelise Swits, 1664-90.
Jacques Cornelise Van Slyck, 1663-7.
Jacob Cornelise Vos or Bogart, 1683-97.
Jacob Cornelise Van der Bogart, 1685-95.
Jacob Cornelise Schermerhoorn, 1742.
Jan Cornelise Van Nes, 1697.
Jan Cornelise Van der Hoeven, 1681-5.
Jan Cornelise Van Houten, 1640.
Jan Cornelise Buys changed to Jan Jansen Damen, 1634.
Jan Cornelise Van Hoesen, 1681.
Jan Cornelise Roodt, 1670-91.
Jan Cornelise Kleyn, 1660.
Jan Cornelise Timmerman, 1660.
Jan Cornelise Vyselaer, *alias* Gow, 1660-1702.
Jan Cornelise Van der Heyden, 1660-4.
Jannetie Cornelise Van Schaick, 1703.
Hendrick Cornelise Van Nes, 1697.
Hendrick Cornelise Van Buren, 1662.
Hendrick Cornelise Maasen, 1663.

The middle names above were derivatives of the Father's given name. Rees was pronounced "Race" & later sometimes spelled that way. That could easily have become "Rice" later on.

HAAS, Zacharias, m. Geesje (Geefie, Geetje) Witbeck, Sept. 28, 1737. Ch: Symen, bp. June 18, 1738; Lena, bp. Aug. 31, 1740; Anna, bp. Aug. 1, 1742; Anna, bp. Oct. 21, 1744; Catharina, bp. Aug. 23, 1747.

Hagedorn, Dirk, m. Maritie Matyssen, Aug. 28, 1714. Ch: Anna, bp. April 24, 1715; Johannes Appel, bp. June 30, 1718; Hans Hendrickse, bp. Sept. 18, 1720; Maria, bp. Jan. 6, 1723; Catharina, bp. Feb. 3, 1725.

HAGEDORN, Samuel, of Schenectady, and Sofia Rees. Ch: Jonathan, b. Oct. 8, 1770; Lea, b. April 11, 1774. See *Schenectady Families.*

Haight, Henry, and Margarita Smith. Ch: Maria, b. Dec. 19, 1776.

Hainer, see Heiner.

Haines, see Heens.

Hale, Daniel, and Cathalyna Dyckman. Ch: Richard, b. Dec. 20, 1784.

Halenbeck, Caspar Jacobse, was in Beverwyck in 1654, made his will Sept. 9, 1685, and d. about Aug. 1703, leaving two sons Isaac, and Jan.

HALENBECK, Isaac Casperse, and Dorothee Bosch (Vos, Ten Bosch). He made his will Nov. 14, 1708 . . . proved March 28, 1728, and mentions his wife, Dority, and the following children. He owned a tract of land on the Beaver kil within the present limits of the city; d. in 1709 (?); his widow d. Feb. 4, 1744, and was buried in the Lutheran church yard, Feb. 7, 1744. Ch: Jacob, bp. Oct. 19, 1684, m. Maria, daughter of Nanning Harmense Visscher; Maritie, bp. April 24, 1687, m. Wouter Vrooman; Hendrick, bp. March 13, 1692; Lysbeth, bp. June 23, 1695; Rachel, bp. Feb. 6, 1698; Gerrit, bp. May 12, 1700; Anna, bp. March 24, 1706, m. Benj. Bogart, and d. Oct., 1749.

HALENBECK, Jan Casparse of Coxsakie, and Rachel Willemse. He made his will May 6, 1725, . . . proved April 23, 1735, in which he spoke of his wife, Rachel, and the children following, except Johannes and Jurriaen. He was buried Dec. 28, 1730. Ch: Willem Janse Casparse, the eldest son; Caspar Janse; Elizabeth, wife of Jan Evertsen; Rachel, wife of Jan Jacobse Van Hoesen; Maritie, wife of Jurriaen Clauw; Rebecca, wife of Jan Van Loon; Johannes, bp. July 29, 1694; Johannes, bp. May 10, 1696; Jurgen or Jurriaen, bp. May 23, "op Kockshagki," and bp. at Klinkenbergh, Nov. 21, 1714.

HALENBECK, Willem Janse Casperse, of Claverak, m. first, Feitje Dirkse Van Vechten, May 23, 1697; and secondly, Cornelia Hoes, June 8, 1723. Ch: Rachel, bp. Nov. 14, 1697; Dirrick, bp. Sept. 10, 1699; Jan. bp. April 27, 1701; Samuel, bp. June 13, 1703; Caspar, bp. Jan. 7, 1705; Michiel, bp. March 9, 1707; Abraham, bp. Jan. 9, 1709; Jannetie, bp. July 5, 1713; Sara, bp. Sept. 4, 1715.

HALENBECK, Casper Janse, of Loonenburgh [Athens], and Magdalena .... He made his will, July 26, 1754. Ch: Jan Casparse, b. Sept. 1, 1712, at Kockshagki; Maria, b. "op de flakte Loonenburgh" Dec. 13, 1713, m. Johannes Klauw; Martinus, b. "op de flakte Loonenburgh" Dec. 19, 1715; Cornelia, b. in April "op de flakte Loonenburgh," and bp. at Gospel hoeck, April 26, 1722; Willem; Rachel, m. Jacob Halenbeck.

HALENBECK, Jacob Jacobse (Isaacse), of Catskil, m. Maria Visscher, Nov. 18, 1715. Ch: Jacobus, b. Dec. 6, and bp. at Klinkenbergh, Dec. 9, 1716; Alida, bp. July 20, 1718; Nanningh, bp. Sept. 11, 1720; Hendrick, b. March 18, 1722; Maria, bp. March 8, 1724; Geertruy, bp. Aug. 8, 1732.

HALENBECK, Hendrick, of Albany, m. Susanna Bratt, Dec. 7, 1718. He made his will Nov. 19, 1764, mentioned wife Susanna, and children, Isaac, Dorothy, Elizabeth, Daniel, Gerrit, Jacob, Anthony, and Bernardus then living. He d. July 7, 1766. Ch: Isaac, bp. April 12, 1719; Elizabeth, bp. Feb. 5, 1721; Dorothea, bp. July 14, 1723; Elizabeth, bp. Oct. 3, 1725; m. Willem Helling; Daniel, bp. Dec. 10, 1727; Susanna, bp. April 18, 1730; Gerrit, bp. April 2, 1732; Hendrick, bp. July 29, 1734; Gerrit, bp. Oct. 24, 1736; Anthony, bp. Dec. 20, 1738; Willem, bp. June 28, 1741; Bernardus, bp. April 15, 1744; Jacob.

HALENBECK, Caspar Jacobse, and Maria.... Ch: Hendrikje, b. in Albany, Nov. ...., 1720, bp. in the Lutheran church there, Jan. 1, 1721.

HALENBECK, Jan Casparse, and Willempie.... Ch: Jannetie, b. in Coxsackie June ...., bp. in Lutheran Church in New York, Sept. 24, 1721.

HALENBECK, Dirk, and Commetie.... Ch: Fytje, bp. June 9, 1723.

HALENBECK, Hannes, and Neeltie.... Ch: Jacobus, b. April 24, 1712, "op de flakte Loonenburgh," Maria, b. Sept. 28, 1714; Hanna, b Oct....., 1716.

HALENBECK, Jan, of Catskil, and Catharina.... Ch: Fytje, bp. Oct. 3, 1725.

HALENBECK, Isaac, m. Gerritje Van Woerd (Van Woerden, Woert) Dec. 20, 1741. He is mentioned in his father Hendrick's will (1764) as being then absent. He never returned. His three children were also mentioned. Ch: Hendrik, bp. June 24, 1744; Hendrick, bp. July 7, 1745; Nicolaas, bp. Dec. 20, 1747; Daniel, bp. Nov. 19, 1749.

HALENBECK, Daniel, m. first, Hendrikje Hilten; and secondly, Catharina Quackenbos; his first w. was buried Sept. 6, 1755. Ch: Susanna, bp. March 18, 1753; Maria, bp. June 22, 1755; Maria, bp. Nov. 15, 1760; Hendrick, b. July 18, 1762; Elizabeth, b. Aug. 12, 1765; Dorothea, b. March 30, 1768, m. Spencer Stafford; Johannes, b. Nov. 22, 1771.

HALENBECK, Bernardus, m. Neeltie Clark, March 22, 1766. Ch: Hendrick, b. Oct. 11, 1766; Cornelia, b. Oct. 23, 1768; Isaac, bp. Dec. 20, 1770; also Dorothea; Mary; Bernard; Catalina.

HALENBECK, Anthony, m. Cornelia Cooper, Dec. 12, 1766. She d. Feb. 23, 1840, a. 91 y. 2 mo. 11 d. Ch: Hendrik, b. Sept. 14, 1767, d. Nov. 2, 1789, a. 22 y. 1 mo. 12 d.; Josina, b. Aug. 19, 1769, and d. young; Jacob. b. Feb. 22, 1771, d. Jan. 7, 1789, a. 18 y. 1 mo. 15 d.; Susanna, b. March 26, 1773, m. Willem Fonda, and d. March 18, 1850. a. 76 y. 11 mo. 23 d.; Josyna, b. Dec. 8, 1774, m. Gerrit Roseboom; Gerrit, b. Nov. 24, 1776, d. Nov. 1849, a. 73 y.; Obadia, b. Jan. 8, 1779, d. March, 29, 1850, a. 77 y. 2 mo. 14 d.; Anthony, b. Nov. 21, 1780, m. .... DeGraaff and d. Dec. 25, 1803, a. 65 y. (?); Thomas, b. May, 9, 1783, d. Nov. 6, 1784; Dorothea, b. Feb. 16, 1786, m. William Austin, and d. Sept. 7, 1854, a. 68 y. 6 mo. 22 d.; Daniel, b. Aug. 23, 1788. m. Elizabeth Helling; in 1867 resided in New Hartford.

HALENBECK, Nicolaas, and Jannetie Willet (Willis) Ch: Isaac, b. Dec. 10, 1771; Marytje, b. March 25, 1775. [Nicolaas H. and Maria Shutt, m. June, 5, 1787].

HALENBECK, Nanning, m. Alida Ten Eyck, Dec. 25, 1767. Ch: Maria, b. Nov. 22, 1772.

maternal Cynthia Carroll
The Halenbecks above were relatives of the wife of Moses Averill, Jr.
(Phila's brother).

HALENBECK, James (Jacob), m. Ytje Bratt, Sept. 28, 1772. Ch: Anthony, b. Feb. 2, 1776; Gerrit, b. July 20, 1779; John, b. Oct. 20, 1791.

HALENBECK, Abraham, m. Maria Pruin, Aug. 24, 1776. Ch: Samuel, b. Dec. 11, 1779.

HALENBECK, Casparus, and Hilletje Sharp. Ch: Andries, b. Jan. 5, 1780; Hendrickje, b. Jan. 14, 1784.

HALENBECK, Daniel, Junr., and Geertruy Snyder. Ch: Abraham and Jacob, b. May 1, 1785.

HALENBECK, Henry B., m. Rachel Winne, July 29, 1790. Ch: Eleanor, bp. March 3, 1792; Sike, b. Jan. 18, 1794; Bernardus, b. March 2, 1796; Rachel, b. July 27, 1798; Jellis Winne, b. Jan. 21, 1801; Margaret, b. May 5, 1804; Dorothy, b. Sept. 2, 1806.

HALENBECK, John, m. Ann LaGrange, June 30, 1796. Ch: Christiaan LaGrange, b. Aug. 20, 1799; Hilletie, b. Jan. 15, 1802.

Hall, Joseph, and Johanna Patterson. Ch: John, b. June 16, 1777; Debora, b. July 2, 1779; John, b. July 15, 1781.

HALL, Matthew, and Jane Young. Ch: Samuel, bp. March 29, 1778.

HALL, Thomas, and Mary Helledice. Ch: Philip Hooker, b. March 15, 1797.

Ham, Caspar, m. Anna Leych, Oct. 31, 1721, he was naturalized Feb. 14, 1716. Ch: Johannes, bp. Feb. 20, 1723; Catharina, bp. Nov. 29, 1724; Geertruy, bp. Feb. 23, 1726; Petrus, bp. March 16, 1729; Maria, bp. Sept. 10, 1732.

HAM, Petrus, of Colonie, m. Marytje Mitchel (Michel), May 27, 1768. Ch: Annatie, b. July 9, 1769; Casparus, bp. Dec. 27, 1771; Andries, b. May 13, 1774; Annatie, b. May 12, 1776; Catharina, b. Aug. 21, 1778.

HAM, Coenraad, and Anne Morris. Ch: Elizabeth, b. Dec. 19, 1774.

Hamilton, Alexander, m. Elizabeth Schuyler, Dec. 9, 1780, she d. at Washington, D. C., Nov. 7, 1854, a. 97 y. Ch: Philip, b. Dec. 22, 1781.

Hansen. This is the surname assumed by the desendants of Capt. Hans Hendrickse, who early came to Beverwyck as a trader. His house lot was on the east side of Broadway next north of Bleecker Hall. He made his will Feb. 12, 169¾, and was deceased in 1697. He m. Eva Gillise, daughter of Jellis Pieterse, Meyer of Beverwyck, April 26, 1643, in New Amsterdam, and left the following Ch: Hendrick; Margareta, w. of Frederick Harmense Visscher; Johannes; Elsje.

HANSEN, Hendrick, merchant, m. Debora Van Dam, Sept. 21, 1692. In 1706, he occupied the lot next north of Bleecker Hall on Broadway, lying between the lots of Jacobus Schuyler and Dominie Lydius. He was mayor, 1698–9; made will Sept. 2, 1723, spoke of sons Nicolaas and Hans, and was buried in the church Feb. 19, 1724; his wife Debora was buried in the church, Nov. 5, 1742. Ch: Debora, bp. Aug. 20, 1693; Hans, bp. June 30, 1695; Maria, bp. April 18, 1697; m. David Schuyler; Nicolaas, bp. Sept. 25, 1698, settled at Tribes Hill before 1725; Pieter, bp. April 28, 1700; Rykaart, bp. Aug. 15, 1703; Jefie, bp. Oct. 14, 1705, d. early.

HANSEN, Johannes, m. Sara De Foreest, March 22, 1702. Ch: Margarita, bp. Dec. 25, 1702; Hanse, bp. July 14, 1706; Philippus, Oct. 23, 1709; Henrick, bp. Feb. 10, 1712; Isaac, bp. Sept. 12, 1714.

HANSEN, Hannes, and Neeltie Cornelise .... Ch: Annatie, bp. April 20, 1712.

HANSEN, Johannes (Hans), m. Sara Cuyler, April 25, 1723. He was mayor of Albany 1731–2, and 1754–6; made will March 10, 1756; two sons Johannes, and Pieter, then living; was buried Dec. 6, 1756. Ch: Hendrick, bp. Oct. 20, 1723; Elsie, bp. March 21, 1725; Johannes, bp. Aug. 13, 1727; Johannes, bp. Jan. 12, 1729; Debora, bp. Feb. 3, 1731; Johannes, bp. Sept. 10, 1732; Pieter, bp. Feb. 21, 1735, "Hans Hansen's little son Pieter was buried Jan. 23, 1737;" Pieter, bp. Oct. 6, 1737.

HANSEN, Richard, m. first, Sara Thong in New York, May 14, 1727, and secondly, Catharina Ten Broeck, July 5, 1738. His first wife was buried in the church, Oct. 25, 1733. Ch: Hendrick, bp. March 17, 1728; Walter, bp. Dec. 12, 1730; Pieter, bp. May 13, 1733; Debora, bp. Jan. 17, 1739; Johannes, bp. May 26, 1740; Pieter, bp. Oct. 18, 1741; Dirk, bp. April 24, 1743; Debora, bp. Jan. 6, 1745; Jeremie, bp. Aug. 17, 1746; Debora, bp. July 17, 1748; Hendrick, bp. May 20, 1750; Catarina, bp. Sept. 29, 1751; Maria, bp. March 3, 1754.

HANSEN, Philip, m. Geertruy Van Nes, Feb. 16, 1740. Ch: Sara, bp. Sept. 7, 1740; Jan, bp. March 28, 1742; Cathalyntje, bp. March 11, 1744; Margarietje, bp. Feb. 16, 1746; Annatie, bp. Feb. 18, 1750; Henderick, bp. Nov. 24, 1751; Catarina, bp. Oct. 28, 1753; Hendrick, bp. July 16, 1758.

HANSEN, Hans, Junr., m. Margarita Kip in New York, July 20, 1740. Ch: Johannes, bp. Apr. 24, 1741.

HANSEN, Isaac, m. Maria Bratt, Dec. 11, 1742. Ch: Johannes, bp. Oct. 16, 1743; Magdalena, bp. Jan. 4, 1745; Magdalena, bp. Feb. 16, 1746; Benjamin, bp. Oct. 25, 1747; Sara, bp. Aug. 20, 1749; Albert, bp. July 14, 1751; Magdalena, bp. July 8, 1753; Willempje, bp. Sept. 8, 1754; Margarita, bp. April 10, 1757.

HANSEN, Johannes, m. Geertruy Slingerland, Oct. 14, 1764. Cornelia, b. Sept. 19, 1765; Magdalena, b. Dec. 10, 1767; Isaac, b. Jan. 20, 1771; Isaac, bp. Dec. 7, 1776; Teunis, b. Aug. 17, 1781; Benjamin, b June 26, 1784, d. in Albany, April 28, 1863, a. 79 y.

HANSEN, Jan, m. Elizabeth Vander Heyden, Dec. 13, 1771. Ch: Elizabeth, b. April 30, 1774.

HANSEN, Albert, m. Engeltie Hansen, Dec. 7, 1778. Ch: Margarita, b. Nov. 29, 1778; Maria, b. Aug. 14, 1783.

HANSEN, Dirk, m. Lena Low, July 1, 1781. Ch: Catharine, b. May 26, 1782; Debora, b. June 7, 1787; Richard, b. Nov. 6, 1790.

HANSEN, Pieter, and Rachel Fonda. Ch: Hendrick. b. July 6, 1782.

Hansikker, Jurriaan, m. Anna Smith, Sept. 27, 1777. Ch: Adam, b. Jan. 22, 1778.

Hanway, John, and Hester Ham. Ch: John, b. Dec. 27, 1777.

Hardenbergh (Herttenberch). Gerrit Janse, was in Albany as early as 1667; in 1690, owned the sloop, Royal Albany; he and wife Jaepie Schepmoes, made a joint will in 1678, their children are mentioned but not by name; one named Barendine, was bp. Oct. 28, 1683.

Harding, Frank, of Claverac, and Catrine Janse Van Hoesen. He made will Dec. 19, 1737, . . . proved Nov. 3, 1742, and mentioned the following children: but not his wife: Jan, eldest son; Willem; Sara, wife

Reese

of Jonathan Reese; Gerritje, bp. Jan. 17, 1692, m. Justus Valkenaer, both deceased at date of will; Volkie, m. Leendert Rees. *

HARDING (Hardick, Hardinks), Jan, of Clavarac, m. Maria Beckker, Dec. 22, 1706. Ch: Franciscus, bp. Sept. 28, 1707; Anna, bp. Jan. 22, 1710; Catharina, b. Dec. 12, 1711, "op Klaverack" and bp. at Loonenburgh, Jan. 13, 1712; Hilletje, b. Feb. 18, 1715; Elsia or Elizabeth. b. July 29. 1720.

more Rees over

* Jonathan Rees in Northern Livingston manor on 1720 census g.s.
(m. Sarah Harding)

RADCLIFF, Johannes, Jr. [perhaps the same as the last] m. Margarita Passage, Oct. 18, 1760. Ch: Jacobus, bp. Aug. 2, 1761; Hendrik, b. Nov. 13, 1763; Nicolaas, b. Oct. 25, 1765; Johannes, bp. March 2, 1768; Willem, b. March 26, 1770; Sofia, b. Feb. 24, 1772.

RADCLIFF (Redlof), Ryckert, of Niskitha, m. Maria Oliver (Olfer), Jan. 5, 1755. Ch: Johannes, bp. May 16, 1756; Arent, bp. April 23, 1758; Willem, *oud 5 weken*, bp. June 5, 1763; Antje, b. Sept. 3, 1765; Ryckert, b. Aug. 22, 1768; Jacobus, bp. Aug. 18, 1771.

Redley, . . . , and Cathalyntje ..... Ch: Martha, bp. June 22, 1761.

Radcliff, Johannes, and Catharina Van .... Ch: Annatie, bp. June 22, 1761; Jacobus *oud 4 weken*, bp. June 26, 1763; Philip, b. Oct. 9, 1765; Ryckert, b. April 10, 1768; Catharina, b. Feb. 13, 1772.

RADCLIFF (Redly), Johannes L., and Elizabeth .... Ch: Thomas, b. Sept. 13, 1762.

Redliff, Johannes, and Elisabeth Wilkeson. Ch: b.; Elisabeth, Nov. 24, 1763, m. Samuel Norton, d. April 30, 1841, a. 77 y.; Lambert, April 18, 1766; Lambert, April 17, 1767.

Redley, Joseph, and Geertruy ... Ch: Johannes, bp. Sept. 10, 1769.

Redliff, Johannes, and Marytje Egmond. Ch: b.; John, Nov. 5, 1774; Jacob, Feb. 5, 1776; Andries, Nov. 18, 1778.

Redlif, Jacobus, m. Mary Otman, Nov. 9, 1783. He d. May 16, 1831, in 72d y. Ch: b.; Margarita, Oct. 7, 1784, d. July 2, 1865, a. 82 y.; Catharine, May 21, 1790; John, May 26, 1792.

REDLIF, Hendrik, m. Elizabeth Jacobs, May 4, 1784. Ch: Margarita, b. March 5, 1785.

REDLIF, Jacobus, m. Susanna Claasen, Nov. 10, 1784. Ch: Margarita, b. Oct. 8, 1785.

Redly (Raidley), Philip, m. Nancy (Newman, Hesbe, Naomi) Hall, Feb. 23, 1786. Ch: b.; Jacobus, March 14, 1787; William, Jan. 21, 1792; Thomas, Nov. 30, 1794.

REDLY, Philip, and Susanna Seger. Ch: Mary, b. June 11, 1790.

Radley, William, and Margaret Cline. Ch: b.; Nicolaas, Jan. 4, 1794; Nicholas Kline, Jan. 18, 1800; William, August 24, 1802.

Radney, Jonathan, and Hannah Van Zandt. Ch: b.; John, May 29, 1792.

Ramter, Adam, and Magdalena.... Ch: Catharina Barbara.

Ramert, Francis, and Carolina Beever. Ch: Mary, b. July 15, 1780.

Richter, Nicolaas, of Niskitha, m. Maria Hindermond, (Hoenemond), Feb. 27, 1762. Ch: Margarita, b. May 30, 1762; Elsie, bp. March 4, 1764; Catharina, bp. Dec. 8, 1765; Cornelia, b. June 1, 1767; Maria, b. April 11, 1769; Johannes, b. June 26, 1771; Cathalyna, bp. August 22, 1779.

Reddelnes, Peter and John (?) Lodowic. Ch: Jane, b. Nov. 28, 1794.

Rees, Willem, of Claverac 1720, m. first Catrina Janse, and secondly Maria Goewey. Ch: bp.; Cornelis, Sept. 16, 1685; Benjamin, Feb. 7, 1694, *nota d' ouders vande Luysersche kke synde soo hebden de getuygen belooft om het kint in de belydenisse ouserkke op-te-brenze*; Henderick, Feb. 16, 1696; Willem, Oct. 31, 1703.

REES, Andries, of Claverac, m. Ariaantje Andries Scherp, Jan. 1, 1697. Ch: bp.; Jonathan, Jan. 26, 1690; Johannes, in New York Feb. 12, 1696; Catryntje, May 9, 1697; Andries, April 9, 1699; Neeltje, July 6, 1701; Lysbeth, June 18, 1704; Geertruy, May 11, 1707; Willem, Jan. 22, 1710.

REES, Jan, of Kinderhoek, 1709, Claverac, 1720, m. Maria Janse Goewey, Oct. 9, 1702. Ch: Catelyntje, b. Nov. 8, 1706; Andries, bp. Jan. 9, 1709.

REES, Johann, and Catharina.... Ch: Catharina, b. Oct. 5, at Claverack, and bp. Jan 15, 1721.

REES, Benjamin, and Geertruy.... Ch: Wilhelm, b. April 9, and bp. by the Lutheran minister, Falkner, at Claverac, April 30, 1721; Catharina, bp. May 19, 1723.

REES, Ephraim, and Margarita.... Ch: Christoffel, b. at Taghkanick and bp. at *Gospel-hoek* in Claverac, 22 naar Trinit: 1721.

Reese, Philip, and Eleanora Callingon, (Calligan) Ch: John, b. July 21, 1779.

REESE, George, and Anna Bullocks. Ch: Nicolaas, b. Dec. 27, 1779. 4X

Reisdorp, Lourens, and Margarita,.... Ch: Lena, b. June 28, 1762.

REISDORP, Leendert, and Jannetie (De) Foreest, Ch: b. Marten, Sept. 11, 1788; Lourens, July 21, 1790; Philip, Oct. 3, 1800.

Reims, Edward, victualler, made will Sept. 14, 1702, spoke of his wife Elizabeth, also of Daniel Wilkeson to whom he gave 10 pounds, "for his care of me in sickness;" John Taylor drummer in Capt. James Weem's company to whom he gave £5; and of Capt. Henry Holland, whom he made his executor; letters of administration issued Sept. 24, 1702.

Rendel, Timothy Van Dyck, and Catharina Van Antwerpen, Ch: Willem, b. March 1, 1762.

Rendell (Rundle) Jeremiah and Geertruy Gardenier, Ch; b. Tempe, b. May 7, 1784; Henrika (?) July 20, 1795; Anna, March 24, 1797; Abigail, Sept. 15, 1799.

Reur, Hendrick Jansen, in Beverwyck and the *Colonie* 1656-64; owned land at *Lubberde's* land (Troy) which after his decease in 1664 was let to wife of Marcelis Janse.

Reydt, Hendrick, and .... Ch: Jonathan, bp. June 30, 1689.

Reyerse, Gerrit, and Jannetie Van Slyck. Ch: Hendrick, b. August 13, 1775.

Reyersen, Jan, came to Beverwyck in 1637, and succeeded Ryckert Rutgersen in the possession of the Bethlehem Island, in 1652, and gave his name to it. *O'Callaghan's Hist. N. N.*, I. 437. He died in 1665.

Reyndertse, Barent, smith, purchased a house and lot in Beverwyck in 1657, and continued to live there until his death in 1682. He bought and sold diverse lots of ground in the village among which was one in Yonker (State) street which was conveyed in 1682 to his son in law Joachim Staats.

Reynlie (Raily, Reyley), John and Lena (Magdalena) Barber. Ch: bp.; Maria, July 24, 1743; Hendrik, June 8, 1747; Daniel, May 8, 1748; Lena, May 28, 1749; Thomas, March 3, 1751; Magdalena, March 22, 1752; Jannetie, Dec. 22, 1754.

REDDILY.

JOHANNES, and Maria Egmont. Ch: Maria, bp. Sept. 4, 1784.

REESE (RIES).

FREDERICK, of Albany, m. Susanna, dau. of David Frank, August 1, 1790. Ch. b: Margaret, March 17, 1792, m. Isaac G. Yates, and d. Sept. 22, 1850. Annatie, Sept. 25, 1794; David Frank, Dec. 16, 1796; Elisabeth, Dec. 12, 1800; Janneke, May 18, 1802; Elisabeth, Mar. 28, 1805; Maria, April 10, 1807; Rebecca, March 14, 1808 (1809 ?), bp. Jan. 14, 1810; Susan Catharine, January 20, 1811; Caty Beekman, Sept. 7, 1814.

MARKUS, and Maria Heemstraate, both of Montgomery county, m. Mar. 29, 1794. Ch: Nicholas, b. July 17, 1795.

GEORGE, and Anna Bullock. Ch. b: Martinus, Feb. 17, 1799; Anna, Nov. 19, 1802. 4X

PHILIP, and Eleanor Callener. Ch. bp: Elisabeth, March 2, 1782; Robert, Oct. 10, 1784; Anna, b. March 20, 1801.

---

also pages 73, 104, 127, 154 ?
+ index 173. Also check Bullock

* George Reese + Anna Bullock

Clippings from 2 different books – the Rees family above was obviously in or near present Columbia Co. then part of Albany Co. Unclear if Rees & Reese were the same in this case. George & Phillip Reese were both listed in two places. Could this be George of Watervliet in the 1790 census?

F127 S27 P3

CONTRIBUTIONS

FOR THE

GENEALOGIES OF THE DESCENDANTS

OF THE

First Settlers

OF THE

PATENT AND CITY OF SCHENECTADY,

FROM

1662 TO 1800.

BY

JONATHAN PEARSON.

GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
BALTIMORE 1976

BROWN.

JOHN W., of Albany in 1751, m. Margaret, dau. of Caleb Beek (?), May, 1751, and thereafter became a resident of Schenectady. He was a prominent member of the Episcopal Church in this city. Ch. bp: Dorothea, April 28, 1753; Elisabeth, Aug. 17, 1757; Dorothea, Nov. 11, 1762; *Abraham*. John W. Brown was born in 1727, and d. June 30, 1814.

ABRAM, son of John W., m. Jannetje, dau. of Daniel Kittel. Ch: John, bp. Aug. 9, 1783; David, b. Mar. 13, 1796; Myndert; Margaret.

ABRAM, (same as last ?), m. Margaret Van Vorst. Ch: Daniel, b. Nov., 1785.

JOHN, baker, had his shop at 96½ Ferry street; made will June 4, 1811, proved April 27, 1816; spoke of his wife Elisabeth, son Edward, and daughters.

BRUTEN.

BARTHOLOMEUS, and Catrina Poop. Ch. bp: Sarah, December 17, 1778; Johannes, Mar. 18, 1781.

BRYAN.

THOMAS C., and Elisabeth Bonney. Ch: John, b. April —, bp. April 10, 1785.

BUCHANAN (BOHANAN).

ROBERT, m. Margaret Steyber (Steyms, Ties, Meles !), April 12, 1764. Ch. bp: Annatje, Feb. 3, 1765; Maria, May 10, 1767; Margarita, Sept. 11, 1769; Hester, Dec. 22, 1771; Robert, Aug. 16, 1783.

FREDERIC, and Susanna Br Christoffel, b. Oct. 17, 1792.

THOMAS, m. Nancy, dau. of Snell, April 6, 1796. Ch. b: Mar. 23, 1798; William, June 30,

BULLOCK.

CHRISTINA, member of the chur 1738.

BULSEN (BULSING, BUNSING)

HENDRICK, and Cathalyna Goe both of Albany, had the following bp. in Albany: *Cornelis*, Mar. 18, 17 Salomon, Jan. 6, 1734; Salomon, Ap 13, 1735; Benjamin, March 2, 17 Alexander, Dec. 5, 1742; Alida, Se 8, 1745; Johannes, July 10, 1748; rardus, Aug. 30, 1752; Alida, Aug 1756. [*See Albany Families.*]

CORNELIS, son of Hendrick, m. A natje (Hannah) Gonzalis (Consaul Dec. 21, 1761. She d. May 23, 181 Ch. b. in Albany: Catharine, Dec. 1 1762, m. Jacob Joh: Vrooman; Sarah Oct. 6, 1764; Henry, Sept. 20, 1766; *John*, Feb. 1 (28), 1769; Latte (Alida), June 31, 1771; Joseph, b. in Schenectady, Feb. 10, 1774, m. Alida Vedder, and d. Aug. 7, 1843; Francyntje, June 11, 1777.

JOHN, son of Cornelis, m. Angelitje, dau. of Johannes Vrooman, Mar. 31, 1798. Ch. b: Clara, April 28, 1799; Nancy, May 28, 1801; Cornelius, June 24, 1804; Catharine, April 5, 1809; John, April 8, 1812.

HENRY, and Annatie Lewis, both of Rensselaerswyck, m. Mar. 2, 1795.

BURCH.

WILLIAM, m. Marytje, dau. of Jan Christiaanse. Ch. bp: Neeltje, Feb. 14, 1742, m. Corset Vedder; John, Jan. 8, 1744; Sarah, m. Isaac Vedder.

JORIS (George), and Phebe Gordon. Ch: Catrina, bp. Dec. 15, 1780.

BURDETT (BOURDETT).

JOHN, and Antje Mayer. Ch: Margarietje, b. July, 1786.

BURGER.

LAMBERT, and Margarieta Ecker. Ch: Willemptje (Van) Santvoord, b. Jan 22, 1791.

DAVID, and Annatie Appel. Ch: Hendrik, b. Oct. 14, 1793. David Burger, and Elisabeth his wife, joined the church in 1758.

BURKE.

RICHARD, and Folkje Lanein *beide wonende in t' Maquaasland*, m. May 21, 1732. Ch: Elisabeth, bp. Sept. 30, 1733.

(BORKE).

JOHN, and Elisabeth Reimesnyder. Ch: Margarita, b. Nov. 4, 1780; Eldert, b. April 3, 1789. [*See Albany Families.*]

CHARLES, and Hester Bohanan. Ch: Robert, b. Sept. 28, 1790.

BURNET.

PETER, of Remsenbos, and Maria Strail. Ch. b: Gilbert, Sept. 21, 1789; Elisabeth, Mar. 5, 1796.

BURNHAM.

JOSHUA, and Susanna, dau. of William Teller. Ch: Joshua William, bp. July 10, 1797.

WILLIAM, a revolutionary soldier, d. Jan. 19, 1822, a. 62ys.

BURNS.

DAVID, of *de Willegen*, and Catharina, dau. of Jan Baptist Van Vorst. Ch. b: Samuel, Sept. 25, 1785; Jan Baptist, Dec. 15, 1788; Betsey; Lena.

DAVID, of Remsenbos, m. Maria Wiest of Duanesboro, January 26, 1786. Ch. b: Coenraadt, Feb. 20, 1787; Maria, Feb. 16, 1790.

BUTLER.

JOHN, and Catalyntje, dau. of Andries Bratt. Ch: Thomas, bp. Nov. 30, 1755; Andreas, May 13, 1759.

WILLIAM JOHNSON of Niagara, m. Eva, dau. of Christoffel Yates, Dec. 1, 1794. She d. between Nov. 28, 1800, and February 22, 1801. Ch: John, bp. January 1, 1797, Eve Eliza, b. Nov. 28, 1800.

BUYS.

JACOB, and Gouda Schoonhoven. Ch. bp: Willempje, Mar. 7, 1774; Samuel Witbeck, Jan. 11, 1782.

Will of Francis Hardick

(1742)

[207] Know all men by these presents that upon this nineteenth ay of December one thousand seven hundred and thirty-seven, the eleventh year of his majesty's reign, King George the second, England, Scotland, France and Ireland, defender of the faith, Francis Hardik, in good health and having full power and use f my understanding, senses and memory as outwardly appears, onsidering the shortness and frailty of human life, the certainty of eath and the uncertain hour thereof, and being desirous to set all ings in order, make this my last will and testament in form and anner hereinafter written:

First of all commending my soul to God Almighty my Creator, to esus Christ my Redeemer and to the Holy Ghost my Sanctifier, nd my body to the earth from whence it came to be buried in a manner there to rest until my body and soul shall be reunited at the last day and enjoy the eternal bliss of immortality which God of His grace has prepared through the merit of our Savior for all those who unfeignedly repent and believe in Him; and as regards such temporal estate of lands, goods, horses, cattle, credits, etc., as the Lord has been pleased far above my deserts to grant me, I order, give and dispose of the same in manner hereinafter written:

[208] *First.* It is my will and desire that all my just debts in proper time shall be paid.

2 I give to my eldest son Jan Hardick for his birthright as my eldest son thirty shillings current money of New York.

3 I give to my son Jan Hardick a certain piece of land lying on the east side of Hudson's river, now partly in his possession, beginning at a certain place called the *Noorder Boght* (north bend) at an elm tree at the corner of the fence, stretching thence into a *vley* (flat) by the first kill which is called the *Diepe Leeghtese Kill* (Deep Valley creek), then up along the south side of said kill to the fall on said kill, thence up to the corner of the fence or the land now already in his possession, thence to a bridge called the *Pople* (Poplar) bridge, thence to a bridge called the *Swarte* (Black) bridge, which bridge lies over a *Spruyt* (brook), thence along the north side of said *spruyt* to the land which my son Willem Hardick has bought of him, thence along the fence to the aforesaid elm tree, which I give him for him and his heirs and assigns forever.

4 I give and bequeath to my son Willem Hardick all my right, title and interest in and to my land lying at Claverack, excepting what I have already granted or bequeathed, for him, his heirs and assigns forever, on condition that he shall pay to my daughter Sarah Hardick, wife of Jonatan Rees, or her heirs the sum of thirty pounds current money of New York, and to the three children of my deceased daughter Gerrite, wife of Domine Iustus Valkenaer, deceased, fifteen pounds current money of New York, or else he can satisfy them by [giving] each twenty-five morgens of woodland, more or less, it being left to his choice to give either money or land, for them, or their heirs and assigns.

5 It is my will and desire that my son Willem Hardick shall have one year and six weeks after my death in which to pay my abovesaid daughter Sarah and the three children of my abovewritten daughter Gerritje, deceased, or their heirs, the portion aforenamed.

6 I give to my son Willem Hardick, or his heirs, all my movable estate, that is, horses and cows and furniture, excepting the older furniture which I desire shall be divided among my five children, or their heirs, [209] namely: Jan, Willem, Sarah, Gerritje and Volkje Hardick, wife of Leendert Rees.

7 I appoint as executor of this my last will and testament, my above written son Willem Hardick. In witness whereof I have signed this in presence of witnesses in Claverak in the county of Albany, the day and year as above.

his
FRANCIS X HARDIK (L.S.)
mark

Signed and declared this to be his last will and testament. The word *Koningh* (king) interlined before signing.

(called Harding in the other article)

Samuel Ten Broeck
Dirk W. Ten Broeck
his
Evert E. B. *Bout*
mark

Albany the 3 day of Nov. 1742

Be it Remembred that on the day and year above written personally appear'd before me Myndert Schuyler being thereunto Deligated and appointed, Samuel Ten Broeck and Evert Boudt Two of the Subscribing wittnesses to the within will of Fransis Hardick, and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God That they Saw the said Francis Hardik Sign and Seal publish and declare the same to be his Last will and That at the Time thereof he was of Sound disposeing mind and memory to the best of their Knowledge and further declared they Saw the other wittness Derick Ten Broek sign as wittness thereunto in the presence of the Testator

MYNDERT SCHUYLER

Recorded in the Book of Records of wills held for the City and County of Albany page 206, 207 & 208, the fourth day of November 1742

Pr me PHIL LIVINGSTON JUN. *D. Clk*

New York State Library Historical Bulletin #11 - Early Records of Albany Vol 4 by Jonathan Pearson (1918) Mortgages 1658-60 and Wills 1681-1765 (pages 174-6)

q974.7 N53 Ref

R 974.7 N53 v10

Early Records of the City & County of Albany & Colony of Rensselaerwyck (Vol. 3 1660-1696)

(Translated from the original Dutch by Jonathan Pearson (1918))

Contract of Willem Andriessen Rees to saw in the mill of Eldert Gerbertsen Cruyff at Bethlehem

[172 blank; 173] On this 30th day of April 1672 appeared before me, Adriaen van Ilpendam, notary public residing in New Albany, Albert Jansz Reeckman of the one part and Willem Andriesz Rees of the other part, who in love and friendship have agreed in manner following, to wit: Willem Andriesz acknowledges that he has agreed to saw in the mill at Bethlehem, the time to commence shortly after the first harvest as soon as there is sufficient water and not to end this year so long as any sawing can be done there. And should Eldert Gerbertsz this year not return from Holland, then said Willem Andriesz shall be bound to saw next spring till the end of May, if there is enough water till then. For which said Albert Jansz promises to pay said sawyer or to let him take the just fourth part of all that is sawed and in addition the sawyer shall have (during the sawing) nine guilders a week for his board. The foregoing the said contracting parties mutually promise to carry out and perform, binding thereto their persons and estates, nothing excepted, submitting the same to the jurisdiction of all lords, courts, tribunals and judges, and in confirmation thereof they have subscribed this in the presence of me, the notary, without fraud or deceit, in Albany, dated as above.

Albert Jansz: Ryckman [1]
This is the mark M of Willem Andriesz Rees, made with his own hand

Quod attestor
Adriaen van Ilpendam, *Not. Pub.*

~~397~~ Below
Inventory of Becker's Prop. 11/25/1698 — heretical Tirschen Jan Brake & wr. Rees

William Rees (591) > ~~397~~

Helenbeck ~~461~~ 460 (520 below) 5~~xx~~451 447 ~~445~~ Hoogeboom 538 (51 [illegible] Sign of Halve Maen)

548 550 — re the farm on Normans kill

5-20 Assignment of lease on a farm in the colony of Rens. from Jurriaen Teunissen to Jacob Jansen (Helenbeck)
545 Contract whereby Symon Volckertsz Veeder exchanges the lot called De Hoeck & ½ lot on which he dwells at Schenectady for Jacob Caspersen Halenbeck's farm on the Normans kill (April 1683)
548 Sale of ½ boat (½ boat) from Gerrit Hermansen to Jacob Caspersen Dec 1682 (New Albany)

Halenbeck

(Palatine German Reis/Rees/Rice Families)

of Early Mohawk Families (Vol 2)
by Margly B. Penrose

F127 M55 P45 (1990)

Page 660

Tryon County Militia

Rees, Samuel [Appendix A]

1790 Census

Rees, Jonas [Appendix B]
Rees, Nicholas
Rees, Peter
Reese, Adam
Reese, Jacob

~~Reily, John & Delia [?]: Patrick, b. 2/12/1776; bapt. 3/25/1776 (DRGF:16). Sponsors: Florentz Donnavan & Elisabetha Petri.~~

~~Riley, James (of Canajoh. Dist.) & Anna (Klock): Catharina, bapt. 1/25/1790 (SJC:23). Sponsors: Jacob Meyer & Catharina Meyer.~~

REIN

Birth/Baptism

~~Rein, Johann Nicol & Maria Elisabeth [?] (New Petersburg): Eva Catharina, b. 6/29/1770; bapt. 7/3/1770 (RDSA:103). Sponsors: Catharina & [?] Gruning [?].~~

REIS

Marriage

Reis, John (son of Johannes Riess) m. Anna Eppli (dau. of Johannes Eppli of Butler's land), ✓ 12/12/1759 (RDSA:166; LTSA:277)

Reis, John (widower) m. Elisabeth Ensly (widow), 2/28/1770 (RDSA:188)

Reis, John m. Catharina Hillegas, 5/29/1784 (DRGF:199)

Reis, Nicholas m. Anna Clyne, 8/17/1767 (RDSA:182)

Birth/Baptism

Rees, John & Margaret (Pettengell), Warrensborough: Nicholas, bapt. 10/16/1791 (JDR:21); Hannah, bapt. 4/27/1794, age 3 months (JDR:15).

Reese, Jacob & [?], Warrensborough: ✓ Elizabeth, bapt. 8/29/1779 (JDR:12).

Reis, Adam & Annitje (Bell): Johannis, b. 9/4/1783, bapt. 6/3/1785 (DRC:73); Melchert, b. 5/17/1785, bapt. 6/3/1785 (DRC:73). Sponsors: Samuel Rees & Annatje Rees (re:1); Johannis Yong & Elizabeth Rees (re:2).

Reis, Conrad & Barber [?]: Barent, bapt. 7/25/1779 (DRC:19), bapt. 7/5/1779 (DRC:53); Johan Jurry, b. 4/12/1782, bapt. 5/12/1782 (DRC:62). Sponsors: Barent Fredrik & Dorethea Fredrik (re:1); Jurry Cratsenberg & Elizabeth Shoop[?] (re:2).

Reis, Henry & Anna (Crossit): Caty, b. 10/7/1786; bapt. 3/16/1787 (DRC:83). Sponsors: [none named].

Reis, Jacob & Catrina (Daksteder): Marks, b. 3/29/1777, bapt. 4/15/1777 (DRC:42); Lena, b. 8/1/1783, bapt. 9/6/1783 (DRC:68); Nicholas, b. 1/21/1786, bapt. 2/17/1786 (DRC:76). Sponsors: Jurry Doxteder & Lena Ries (re:1); Matthew Young & Eliz. Rees (re:2); Nicholas Rees & Annatje Rees (re:3).

Reis, Johann Friderich & Anna Margareth (Dillenbach): Margaretha, b. 6/1/1755 (LTSA:14); Magdalena, b. 3/18/1757 (LTSA:21). Sponsors: Henrich Tillenbach & his wife, Anna Margaretha (re:1); Johannes Schulz & his wife, Magdalena (re:2).

Reis, Johannes & Anna [?]: Elisabeth, b. 2/?/1766; bapt. 8/17/1769 (RDSA:95). Sponsors: Eva Coppernoll & Jacob Eppli.

✓ Reis, Johannes (of Palatine) & Catharina [?]: Anna, bapt. 1/1/1791 (SJC:36); Maria, bapt. 12/16/1792 (SJC:68). Sponsors: Rudolf Koch & Anna Koch (re:1); Wilhelm Wallrath & Margretha Hellegas (re:2).

Reis, Jonas & Anna Maria [?]: Jacob, b. 5/19/1791 (LTSA:68); Johannes, b. 2/23/1794 (LTSA:82); Daniel, b. 4/12/1796 (LTSA:94). Sponsors: Jacob Neher, Maria Loscher (re:1); John Merkel & Anna (re:2); Nicolaus Copernoll & Maria (re:3).

Reis, Nicholas & Anna (Klyne): Adam, b. 12/6/1779, bapt. 12/23/1779 (DRC:54); Madalena, b. 2/9/1782, bapt. 3/3/1782 (DRC:61); Catrina, b. 1/2/1786, bapt. 5/22/1786 (DRC:80). Sponsors: Hendrik Snook & Christina Snook (re:1); Jurry Doxteder & Madalena Doxteder (re:2); William Snook & Catrina Snook (re:3).

Reis, Peter & Margaret [?]: Johannes, b. 10/4/1793 (LTSA:80); Friderich, b. 2/9/1795 (LTSA:88); Catarina, b. 10/101/796 (LTSA:97). Sponsors: Josua Ries, Maria Graf (re:1); Friderich Ries, Magdalena Loescher (re:2); Heinrich Dachstetter & Catarina (re:3).

Reis, Samuel & Anna (Doxteder): Marks, b. 4/4/1779, bapt. 5/25/1779 (DRC:52); Catrina, b. 1/7/1781, bapt. 2/6/1781 (DRC:58); Nichlas, b. 11/13/1782, bapt. 12/1/1782 (DRC:64). Sponsors: Lenard Doxteder & Anna Doxteder (re:1); Daniel Service & Catrina Service (re:2); Hannikel Doxteder & Dorothea Doxteder (re:3).

Ries, Gideon & Barbara [?]: Margareta, b. 8/16/1792 (LTSA:75). Sponsors: Martin Nestel & Elisabet.

Ries, Martin & Maria [?]: Johannes, b. 8/8/1784; bapt. 8/18/1784 (DRGF:86). Sponsors: Johannes Glock, Junr. & [?].

Death Record

Reis, Samuel, d. 9/?/1809, age 52 years, 6 months; buried 9/5/1809 (DFP:93)

Probate Abstract

✓ Rees, Nicholas, (of Florida), will dated 3/17/1829; probated 6/11/1829. Legatees: wife [not named] (decd.); sons, Marks, John, Jacob, Adam, Martin, William, Samuel, Henry and Nicholas; daus., Magdalen (wife of Henry Disbrow) and Betsy; grandson, Cornelius (of Betsy); granddaus., Caty and Peggy (of Nicholas). Executor: son, Nicholas, Jr. Witnesses: Platt Potter, Ira Vaughan, George Young. (WMC 57:274)

✓ Reese, Samuel, (of Canajoharie), will dated 8/15/1809; probated 11/6/1809. Legatees: sons, Frederick, Samuel, Jacob, Henry, Nicholas, John and George; dau., Catherine Waggoner; grandson, Samuel M. Reese; granddaughter, Hannah Quackenboss. Executors: son, Henry; Jonathan Eights, George Lasher. Witnesses: Jeremiah McCarney, Niclas P. Herter, Abraham Mower, Jr. (WMC 56:160)

later

Near Mohawk R. present W. Montgomery Co.
(No. of Cherry Valley, W of Schoharie)

The attached 1790 Montgomery Co Census shows that many of these Germans were now calling themselves Rice

R 974.7 N53 v10

Early Records of the City + County of Albany + Colony of Rensselaerwyck (Vol. 3 1660-1696)

(Translated from the original Dutch by Jonathan Pearson (1918))

Contract of Willem Andriessen Rees to saw in the mill of Eldert Gerbertsen Cruyff at Bethlehem

[172 blank; 173] On this 30th day of April 1672 appeared before me, Adriaen van Ilpendam, notary public residing in New Albany, Albert Jansz Reeckman of the one part and Willem Andriesz Rees of the other part, who in love and friendship have agreed in manner following, to wit: Willem Andriesz acknowledges that he has agreed to saw in the mill at Bethlehem, the time to commence shortly after the first harvest as soon as there is sufficient water and not to end this year so long as any sawing can be done there. And should Eldert Gerbertsz this year not return from Holland, then said Willem Andriesz shall be bound to saw next spring till the end of May, if there is enough water till then. For which said Albert Jansz promises to pay said sawyer or to let him take the just fourth part of all that is sawed and in addition the sawyer shall have (during the sawing) nine guilders a week for his board. The foregoing the said contracting parties mutually promise to carry out and perform, binding thereto their persons and estates, nothing excepted, submitting the same to the jurisdiction of all lords, courts, tribunals and judges, and in confirmation thereof they have subscribed this in the presence of me, the notary, without fraud or deceit, in Albany, dated as above.

ALBERT JANSZ: RYCKMAN[1]
This is the mark M of WILLEM
ANDRIESZ REES, made with his own
hand

Quod attestor
ADRIAEN VAN ILPENDAM, *Not. Pub.*

~~[illegible] 393~~ Below
Integrity of Becker's Plans 11/25/1698
— 1 [illegible] Teusschen van Brakel + wm. Rees
William Rees (591) > ~~393~~
Helenbeck ~~[illegible]~~ 468 (52 below) 447 ~~445~~ Hogeboom 538 (51 Hoogeboom / Sign of Halve Maen)
548 550 – re the farm on Normans kill

5-20 Assignment of lease on a farm in the colony of Rens. from Jurian Teunissen to Jakob Jansen
545 Contract whereby Symon Volckertsz Veeder exchanges the lot called De Hoeck + ½ lot on which he dwells at Schenectady for Jacob Casparsen Halenbeck's farm on the Normans kill (april 1683) (Helenbeck)
548 Sale of ½ boat (½ boat) from Robert Harmensen to Jacob Casparsen Dec 1682 (New Albany)
Helenbeck

(Palatine German Reis/Rees/Rice Families)

of Early Mohawk Families (Vol 2)
Marg'ly B. Penrose

F127 M59 P45 (1990)

REILY

~~Marriage~~

~~Reily, James m. Catharine Jac: Mejer, 9/29/1795 (DRGF:213)~~

~~Reily, Jimmy (son of Robert Reily) m. Anna Klok (dau. of Adam Klok, decd.), 2/17/1789 (DFP:39)~~

~~Birth/Baptism~~

~~Reily, John & Delia [?]: Patrick, b. 2/12/1776; bapt. 3/25/1776 (DRGF:16). Sponsors: Florentz Donnavan & Elisabetha Petri.~~

~~Riley, James (of Canajoh. Dist.) & Anna (Klock): Catharina, bapt. 1/25/1790 (SJC:23). Sponsors: Jacob Meyer & Catharina Meyer.~~

REIN

~~Birth/Baptism~~

~~Rein, Johann Nicol & Maria Elisabeth [?] (New Petersburg): Eva Catharina, b. 6/29/1770; bapt. 7/3/1770 (RDSA:103). Sponsors: Catharina & [?] Gruning [?].~~

REIS

Marriage

Reis, John (son of Johannes Riess) m. Anna Eppli (dau. of Johannes Eppli of Butler's land), ✓ 12/12/1759 (RDSA:166; LTSA:277)

Reis, John (widower) m. Elisabeth Ensly (widow), 2/28/1770 (RDSA:188)

Reis, John m. Catharina Hillegas, 5/29/1784 (DRGF:199)

Reis, Nicholas m. Anna Clyne, 8/17/1767 (RDSA:182)

Birth/Baptism

Rees, John & Margaret (Pettengell), Warrensborough: Nicholas, bapt. 10/16/1791 (JDR:21); Hannah, bapt. 4/27/1794, age 3 months (JDR:15).

Reese, Jacob & [?], Warrensborough: Elizabeth, bapt. 8/29/1779 (JDR:12).

Reis, Adam & Annitje (Bell): Johannis, b. 9/4/1783, bapt. 6/3/1785 (DRC:73); Melchert, b. 5/17/1785, bapt. 6/3/1785 (DRC:73). Sponsors: Samuel Rees & Annatje Rees (re:1); Johannis Yong & Elizabeth Rees (re:2).

Reis, Conrad & Barber [?]: Barent, bapt. 7/25/1779 (DRC:19), bapt. 7/5/1779 (DRC:53); Johan Jurry, b. 4/12/1782, bapt. 5/12/1782 (DRC:62). Sponsors: Barent Fredrik & Dorethea Fredrik (re:1); Jurry Cratsenberg & Elizabeth Shoop[?] (re:2).

Reis, Henry & Anna (Crossit): Caty, b. 10/7/1786; bapt. 3/16/1787 (DRC:83). Sponsors: [none named].

Reis, Jacob & Catrina (Daksteder): Marks, b. 3/29/1777, bapt. 4/15/1777 (DRC:42); Lena, b. 8/1/1783, bapt. 9/6/1783 (DRC:68); Nicholas, b. 1/21/1786, bapt. 2/17/1786 (DRC:76). Sponsors: Jurry Doxteder & Lena Ries (re:1); Matthew Young & Eliz. Rees (re:2); Nicholas Rees & Annatje Rees (re:3).

Reis, Johann Friderich & Anna Margareth (Dillenbach): Margaretha, b. 6/1/1755 (LTSA:14); Magdalena, b. 3/18/1757 (LTSA:21). Sponsors: Henrich Tillenbach & his wife, Anna Margaretha (re:1); Johannes Schulz & his wife, Magdalena (re:2).

Reis, Johannes & Anna [?]: Elisabeth, b. 2/?/1766; bapt. 8/17/1769 (RDSA:95). Sponsors: Eva Coppernoll & Jacob Eppli.

Reis, Johannes (of Palatine) ✓ & Catharina [?]: Anna, bapt. 1/1/1791 (SJC:36); Maria, bapt. 12/16/1792 (SJC:68). Sponsors: Rudolf Koch & Anna Koch (re:1); Wilhelm Wallrath & Margretha Hellegas (re:2).

Reis, Jonas & Anna Maria [?]: Jacob, b. 5/19/1791 (LTSA:68); Johannes, b. 2/23/1794 (LTSA:82); Daniel, b. 4/12/1796 (LTSA:94). Sponsors: Jacob Neher, Maria Loscher (re:1); John Merkel & Anna (re:2); Nicolaus Copernoll & Maria (re:3).

Reis, Nicholas & Anna (Klyne): Adam, b. 12/6/1779, bapt. 12/23/1779 (DRC:54); Madalena, b. 2/9/1782, bapt. 3/3/1782 (DRC:61); Catrina, b. 1/2/1786, bapt. 5/22/1786 (DRC:80). Sponsors: Hendrik Snook & Christina Snook (re:1); Jurry Doxteder & Madalena Doxteder (re:2); William Snook & Catrina Snook (re:3).

Reis, Peter & Margaret [?]: Johannes, b. 10/4/1793 (LTSA:80); Friderich, b. 2/9/1795 (LTSA:88); Catarina, b. 10/101/796 (LTSA:97). Sponsors: Josua Ries, Maria Graf (re:1); Friderich Ries, Magdalena Loescher (re:2); Heinrich Dachstetter & Catarina (re:3).

Reis, Samuel & Anna (Doxteder): Marks, b. 4/4/1779, bapt. 5/25/1779 (DRC:52); Catrina, b. 1/7/1781, bapt. 2/6/1781 (DRC:58); Nichlas, b. 11/13/1782, bapt. 12/1/1782 (DRC:64). Sponsors: Lenard Doxteder & Anna Doxteder (re:1); Daniel Service & Catrina Service (re:2); Hannikel Doxteder & Dorothea Doxteder (re:3).

Ries, Gideon & Barbara [?]: Margareta, b. 8/16/1792 (LTSA:75). Sponsors: Martin Nestel & Elisabet.

Ries, Martin & Maria [?]: Johannes, b. 8/8/1784; bapt. 8/18/1784 (DRGF:86). Sponsors: Johannes Glock, Junr. & [?].

Death Record

Reis, Samuel, d. 9/?/1809, age 52 years, 6 months; buried 9/5/1809 (DFP:93)

Probate Abstract

✓
Rees, Nicholas, (of Florida), will dated 3/17/1829; probated 6/11/1829. Legatees: wife [not named] (decd.); sons, Marks, John, Jacob, Adam, Martin, William, Samuel, Henry and Nicholas; daus., Magdalen (wife of Henry Disbrow) and Betsy; grandson, Cornelius (of Betsy); granddaus., Caty and Peggy (of Nicholas). Executor: son, Nicholas, Jr. Witnesses: Platt Potter, Ira Vaughan, George Young. (WMC 57:274)

✓
Reese, Samuel, (of Canajoharie), will dated 8/15/1809; probated 11/6/1809. Legatees: sons, Frederick, Samuel, Jacob, Henry, Nicholas, John and George; dau., Catherine Waggoner; grandson, Samuel M. Reese; granddaughter, Hannah Quackenboss. Executors: son, Henry; Jonathan Eights, George Lasher. Witnesses: Jeremiah McCarney, Niclas P. Herter, Abraham Mower, Jr. (WMC 56:160)

later

Near Mohawk R. present W. Montgomery Co.
(No. of Cherry Valley, w of Schoharie)

The attached 1790 Montgomery Co Censuses shows that many of these Germans were now calling themselves Rice

HOF	TOWN	M 16+	M -16	F	OFP	S
Putnam, Jacobus	Caughnawaga	2	2	4	0	?
Putnam, John	Caughnawaga	2	0	7	0	?
Putnam, Victor	Caughnawaga	1	2	4	0	?
Quackenbus, Abraham D.	Mohawk	2	3	4	0	0
Quackenbush, Isaac	Otsego	1	3	?	?	?
Quackenbuss, [?]	Mohawk	1	2	1	0	0
Quackenbuss, Abraham	Mohawk	1	0	1	0	?
Quackenbuss, Abraham I.	Mohawk	1	2	2	0	0
Quackenbuss, David H.	Canajoharie	1	2	1	0	0
Quackenbuss, David P.	Canajoharie	1	2	3	0	?
Quackenbuss, Hunter	Canajoharie	3	2	2	0	0
Quackenbuss, Jeremiah	Canajoharie	3	1	4	0	0
Quackenbuss, John	Mohawk	1	0	1	0	?
Quackenbuss, John	Mohawk	1	2	3	0	0
Quackenbuss, Nicholas	Mohawk	1	2	3	0	0
Quackenbuss, Peter	Mohawk	1	2	7	0	0
Quackenbuss, Peter, Sr.	Canajoharie	3	0	2	0	0
Quackenbuss, Vincent	Mohawk	2	0	4	0	?
Quackenbuss, William	Canajoharie	1	2	1	0	0
Quackenbuss, William	Mohawk	1	2	3	0	?
Quick, Elijah	Mohawk	1	1	2	0	0
Quilhot, [?]	Caughnawaga	1	3	1	0	1
Quilhot, John	Caughnawaga	2	0	2	?	?
Quilhot, Stephen	Caughnawaga	1	3	2	0	1
Radley, John	Mohawk	2	2	3	0	0
Radtly, Jacobus	Palatine	1	1	2	0	0
Ramsay, Ebenezer	German Flatts	1	0	0	0	0
Ramsey, Ebenezer	Canajoharie	1	0	0	0	0
Rancan, James	Herkimer	1	1	1	0	0
Randell, Nathaniel	Canajoharie	1	3	4	0	0
Ranney, James	Whites	1	3	1	0	0
Ranney, Seth	Whites	10	1	4	0	0
Ranney, Willett	Whites	2	1	2	0	0
Ransford, Haskil	Chenango	1	0	0	0	?
Ransome, John	Canajoharie	1	0	0	0	0
Ransome, Samuel	Chemung	2	2	2	0	0
Ransome, Thomas	Canajoharie	3	2	2	0	0
Rapelyee, Isaac	Canajoharie	1	0	2	0	0
Rapp, George	Canajoharie	1	0	1	0	?
Rarity, Timothy	Canajoharie	1	2	3	0	0
Rasbel, Marks	Herkimer	3	1	3	0	0
Rase, Daniel	Harpersfield	1	0	1	0	0
Rathbon, Edmund	Harpersfield	2	2	4	0	?

HOF	TOWN	M 16+	M -16	F	OFP	S
Rathbon, Perry	Harpersfield	1	2	3	0	?
Rawlens, Aaron	Canajoharie	1	1	1	0	0
Rawlens, Michael	Caughnawaga	2	1	2	0	?
Raymond, Daniel	Mohawk	2	3	5	0	0
Reaver, Andrew	Palatine	3	3	4	0	0
Redfield, Jared	Harpersfield	1	1	1	0	0
Redington, John	Canajoharie	2	1	2	0	0
Redway, Samuel	Chemung	2	1	6	0	0
Reed, Curtis	Herkimer	1	2	2	0	0
Reedenbaker, Baltus	Herkimer	1	5	4	0	0
Rees, Jonas	Palatine	2	1	3	?	?
Rees, Nicholas	Mohawk	4	4	5	0	0
Rees, Peter	Palatine	3	0	2	?	?
Rees, Samuel	Canajoharie	2	4	4	0	0
Reese, Adam	German Flatts	3	2	4	0	0
Reese, Jacob	Caughnawaga	2	4	3	0	0
Reeves, Abner	Caughnawaga	1	2	4	?	?
Remsen, Jonathan	Canajoharie	1	2	7	0	0
Remsen, Jonathan	Palatine	1	7	2	0	?
Rennalds, George	Caughnawaga	1	0	2	?	?
Renolds, Eli	Harpersfield	1	1	2	0	?
Renolds, Eli, Jr.	Harpersfield	1	2	4	0	?
Renquard, Andrew	Otsego	1	1	1	0	?
Reuby, Christopher	German Flatts	1	1	1	0	0
Rheel, Frederick	Herkimer	5	0	2	0	0
Rice, Amaziah	Whites	1	2	1	0	0
Rice, Hezekiah	Whites	3	0	0	0	0
Rice, Hezekiah	Whites	3	0	0	0	?
Rice, James	Caughnawaga	1	0	1	0	?
Rice, John	Canajoharie	3	1	2	0	?
Rice, John	Palatine	1	1	3	0	?
Rice, John, Jr.	Canajoharie	1	1	3	0	0
Rice, Pebetiah	Canajoharie	2	1	6	0	0
Rice, Seth	Canajoharie	1	1	3	0	0
Rice, William	Whites	1	0	3	0	0
Rich, Calvin	Canajoharie	1	1	1	0	?
Rich, Luther	Canajoharie	3	1	3	0	?
Rich, Moses	Canajoharie	1	3	3	?	?
Rich, Simon	Canajoharie	2	5	5	0	?
Richards, Moses	Otsego	2	4	4	0	0
Richardson, Daniel, Sr.	Caughnawaga	4	3	6	0	0
Richardson, Jonathan	Mohawk	1	2	4	0	0
Richardson, William	Caughnawaga	1	2	2	?	?
Richel, Christian	Herkimer	2	1	2	0	?
Richmond, Daniel	Herkimer	1	1	6	0	0

John Young came from Long Island prior to 1760. He married Dorcas, a daughter of Edward Hallock, and it was into his house that the latter moved when he first came to the town. He had a number of children, among them Alexander, Edward, and Phebe. Edward's children were John, David, Alexander, Edward, and William. Of these David resides in Dutchess County; Alexander and William both reside near Marlborough village. John H. Smith and Martha, children of John, reside in town.

Josiah Merritt was one of the oldest settlers of the town, and owned a tract of land extending from Buckley's Creek to "African Lane." This tract included about 400 acres. The Merritt family has always been active and influential in the town. John C. Merritt is in trade at Marlborough village, and has been postmaster several years.

James Quimby came from Westchester County before the Revolutionary war. He first located near the grist-mill of William Clark, and engaged in the milling business. His father, Levi, came with him, and owned a good deal of land. Isaac was a brother of James. To each of these sons Levi Quimby presented a farm, and both raised large families, as well as large crops. James Quimby, son of James, was born in 1803, and still resides in town.

Jacob Wood lived near the present residence of Nathaniel Hallock at an early day. He was a ship-carpenter by trade, and his house was built on ship-building principles, being what is known as "ship-lapped." Nathaniel Harcourt, another early settler, married one of his daughters, and Mrs. Nathaniel Hallock is a great-granddaughter.

Among the inhabitants of the town in 1779, as the records disclose, were David Merritt, Caleb Merritt, Henry Terboos, William Place, Josiah Merritt, John Lester, Allen Lester, Territ Lester, William Wilson, Henry Decker, in the south part of the precinct.

1779

Annanias Valentine, Lewis Du Bois, John Smith, Isaac Rowell, Isaac Cropsey, Adam Cropsey, John Polhemus, Jacob Degroot, Andrew Youngs, James Van Blascom, John Quick, Nathaniel Beebe, Peter Quick, Lewis Quick, Thomas Quick, Sr., in the south part of the town.

Nathaniel Harcourt, John Lewis, Mr. Stocker, James Quimby, Nathaniel Quimby, John Woolsey, John Young, Wright Carpenter, William Lyons, Anning Smith, Capt. Jacob Wood, Nathaniel Plumstead, Edward Hallock, Jr., Uriah Coffin, Thomas Brown, Jacob Dayton, Samuel Hallock, Luff Smith, Timothy Wood, Solomon Wright, Nathaniel Kelsey, William Mosher, William Hollister, from the south side of Bond's patent to the north line of Barberie's patent.

William Woolsey, Benoni Lattimore, William Thorne, Elijah Lewis, Zadoc Lewis, Micajah Lewis, Edward Hallock, Sr., Nehemiah Smith, Daniel Knowlton, Richard Woolsey, Noah Woolsey, Jonathan Woolsey, James Hunter, Charles McKey, Jr., from Lattimore's Ferry, at the river south to Jeremiah Beagle's, in Lattingtown.

John Shuat, Gabriel Pranis, Henry Deyo, Hugo Seret, James Dunn, James Jackson, Adam Baker, John Freer, Eleazer Freer, Benjamin Stidd, James Owen, Peter Leroy, Peter Ontrim, Robert Porr, from the Plattekill road as far as the bridge west of Absalom Case's.

berry, Joseph Baker, Stephen Odell, Henry Lockwood, Jacob Terwilliger, John Cole, Jonathan Ostrander, David Ostrander, Stoffle Ostrander, Wilhelmus Ostrander, Alexander Campbell, Durnie Relyea, William Scutt, Mr. Boyd, Jacob Sparkes, from Paltz, south line, near Charles Broadhead's, to the south line of Delemater's land.

Peter Berrian, Benjamin J. Freer, Joshua Sutton, John Scott, David Linch, Joseph Presler, John B. Wygant, Joseph Bloomer, Sr., Henry Jones.

Samuel Lewis, John Duffield, John McKey, Josiah Rhodes, Peter Tillon, Andrew Milbourn, Josiah St. John, Nathaniel Hull, Matthew St. John, Noah St. John, Richard Lewis, Samuel St. John, Job St. John, John Smith, Leonard Smith, beginning at the road at John Duffield's, and south to Mr. Hull's south line.

Edmund Turner, Samuel Wyatt, Joseph Simpson, Daniel Cooke, John Turner, Job Wood, Cornelius Turner, beginning at the ash swamp on the top of the mountain south, running west to the cross-roads leading from Lattingtown road to Newburgh road.

Elisha Purdy, Samuel Merritt, Jacob Canniff, Isaac Lockwood, Henry Scott, Thomas Sithworth, beginning at the road at Alexander Cropsey's, southwest to Jacob Russell's house.

Jonathan Wright, Joseph Bloomer, Jr., David McKey, William Walker, Robert Herford, Mr. Smith, beginning at Jacob Russell's house, west to Wallkill road, near Isaac Barton's.

Marcus Ostrander, Elias Tearpenney, Peter Ostrander, John Tearpenney, Reuben Drake, Joseph Devine, Thomas Dunn, James Patterson, William Relyea, Matthew Phenin, Lawrence Olsdorph.

Richard Carpenter, John Caverly, Philip Caverly, Peter Caverly, Jeremiah Beagle, Joseph Carpenter, Benjamin Carpenter, Mary Carpenter, Obadiah Palmer, Benjamin Worth, Stephen Douglas, R. Low.

John Gee, Richard Garrison, Isaac Garrison, John Comfort, John Gerow, William Gerow, Andrew Gee, Henry Cronk, Nathaniel Gee, Frederick Gee, James Lyons, William Drake, Robert Everitt, Jonathan Lane, Nehemiah Horton, Henry Jonston, mainly in Platteville.

A visit to the old cemetery, at Marlborough village, furnishes the names of still other early settlers of the town: Joseph Cromwell, Benoni Clark, James Wygant, John Cropsey, Andrew Cropsey, John Dufford, Keziah Merritt, Jonathan Conklin, Daniel Tooker, Reuben Tooker, Wilhelmus Du Bois, Samuel Carpenter, John Fowler, Nathaniel Huson, John Kniffin, Reuben Bloomer, David Staples (one of the deacons of the Lattingtown Baptist Church), John B. Wygant, Thomas Wygant, Capt. Anthony Wygant, John Marr, Charles Craft, Jonathan Cosman, John Taylor, David Mackey, Daniel Pierce, John Pembroke, George Hallett, John Dexter, Henry Woolsey (for half a century prominently identified with the Methodist Church), Timothy Wood, Austin Merritt, William Rogers, John Conklin, John Bloomer.

From the records of the town we extract the following valuable information regarding the early settlers of the town. The first list was in 1788. The number of days

---

Cropsey data

Re: Averill

records, will show to some extent his property standing in the town, as each one was required to labor a length of time corresponding to the amount of property which he owned.

1788

"*Path Masters' Names and their Districts of Road Numbered, and Respectively Annexed to Each of their Names:*

	No.
Annanias Valentine	1
John Polhemals	2
Nathaniel Harcourt	3
Anning Smith	4
Daniel Knowlton	5
William Purdy	6
Humphrey Meritt	7
Michael Wigant	8
Samuel Mackey	9
John Mackey	10
John Scott	11
Elezer Freer	12
Jacob Terwillger	13
Absalom Case	14
John Duffield	15
Edmond Turner	16
Benjⁿ Carpenter	17
Joseph Bloomer, Jun^r	18
William Gee	19
David Merritt	20
Samuel Wyatt	21
Nehemiah Ludlow Smith	22
Jurion Mackey	23
Garret Van Bommeller	24
David Martin	25

"Voted, that the Town-Meeting be held at the House of David Merritt, in Lattin Town. Next Town-Meeting.

"*Path Masters' Names, Together with Each of their Quota of Men and The Number of Days for Each of the Men to work, as Established by the Commissioners, viz: Uriah Droke, John Duffield, Henry T. Bush.*

Annanias Valentine, Master.

No. 1.

Men.	Days.
Augustus Hill	5
Henry F. Bush	5
Caleb Merritt	6
Josiah Merritt	5
—— Wordin	2
Jacob Degroot	2
Cornelius Hausbrouck	4
Andrew Youngs	3
Thistin Wood	2
John Lindon	3

John Polhemols.

No. 2.

his Men.	Days.
Adam Cropsy	2
Jeremiah Howel	3
John Thorp	3
Leonard Smith	4
John Quick	3
Nathaniel Dubois	5
Henry Decker	2
Lewis Dubois	15

Nathaniel Harcourt.

No. 3.

Men.	Days.
John Harcourt	3
Levy Quimby	4
James Quimby	2
Enos Quimby	2
Zadok Quimby	3
John Holsey	7
Blacksmith of John Woolsey	2
John Youngs	6

Anning Smith.

No. 4.

Men.	Days.
Zadok Lewis	4
John Hall	4
Uriah Coffin	3
John More, Sen^r	2
Luff Smith	6
Isaac Rowley	3
Jacob Wood	3
David Brush	2
James Denton	2
John Lewis	4
John More, Jun^r	2

Daniel Knowlton.

No. 5.

Men.	Days.
John Rhodes	2
William Woolsey	3
Noah Woolsey	4
Jonathan Woolsey	2
Samuel Langdon	2
Abraham Smedes	2
John Avery	2

William Purdy.

No. 6.

Men.	Days.
Gilbert Bloomer	2
William Quick	3
Zebulon Ward	2
Peter Quick	3
Benjamin Ely	3
David Turner	2
Semour Turner	2
Lewis Quick	2
Jonathan Brown	8
Solomon Waring	6
Freelove Huson	2
Jacob Lattin	2
Daniel Cook	2
Peter Caverly	4

Humphrey Merritt.

No. 7.

Thomas Meritt	3
Alexander Cropsy	4
Frederick Hadley	2
James Merritt	4
John Case	4
Thomas Quick, Jun	3
Humphrey Merritt	6
W^m. Scott	

Michael Wygant.

No. 8.

Men.	Days.
Matthew Wygant	5
Thomas Wygant	6
John Wygant	5
Isaac Lockwood	2
John Bond	5

Samuel Mackey.

No. 9.

	Days.
Silas Purdy	6
Josiah Ward	2
Elijah Ferris	2
Abraham Losson	4
Joseph Plumstead, Ju	3
Jurion Mackey, Jun	2
Benjamin Woolsey	7
Richard Lewis	4
Charles Mackey, Sen	3
Alexander Mackey	3
Wills Pembrook	2

John Mackey.

No. 10.

	Days.
Abel Adams	7
John Sheffield	2
Elisha Adams	2
Thomas Mackey	3
Benjamin Sands	5
John Hallock	8
Solomon Fowler	7
More	2
David Macminn	2
David Croffoot	2

Absalom Case.

No. 14.

	Days
Abraham I. Lent	3
Elias Lions	2
Joseph Bloomer, Sen^r	2
Benjamin I. Freer	8
Joshua Sutton	5
Wilhelmiss Dubois	3
Peter Berrian	4
Nathan Salsbury	2

John Duffield.

No. 15.

Andrew Milborn	3
Philip Aies, Jun^r	3
Jeriah Rhodes	4
Samuel Lewis	3
Thomas Kelsey	3
Benjⁿ Hewit	2
Jeremiah Tomkins	2
Matthew St. John	2
Josiah St. John	3
Nath^l Hull, Sen	6
Samuel Hull	4
Nath^l Hull, Jun	4

Benjamin Carpenter.

No. 17.

Samuel Merritt	6
William Plaw	3
Thomas Silkworth	3
Abraham Quick	2
Thomas Quick, Sen^r	1
Solomon Hollatt	2

Joseph Bloomer.

No. 18.

Matthew Presler	4
Joseph Presler	3
Henry Simson	2
Robert Harford	2
Jonath Wright	1
William Roach	2

David Merritt.

No. 20.

John Caverly	4
Philip Caverly	3
John Caverly, Jun^r	2
Charles Mackey, Jun	2
William Caverly	2
William Wood	2
Richard Carpenter	6
Jerimiah Bornhart	2
Peter Bornhart	2
Ray	6
John Banker	7
Cornelius Turner	2
Henry Hide	1
John Turner	1
Obadiah Palmer	4
Willer	2
Stephen Douglass	2
David Finch	3
Zenos Case	½
Joseph Carpenter	3
Jacob Whitter	1

Nehemiah Ludlow Smith.

No. 22.

	Days.
Leonard Smith	4
Nath^l Kelsey	6
John Moberry Smith	4
Job St. John	6
Adam St. John	3
John St. John	1

Jurion Mackey.

No. 23.

	Days.
Edward Hallock	8
Nehemiah Smith	4
John Airs	4
Alexander Youngs	3
Andrew Airs	3
Thomas Brown	4
Alexander Mackey	2
Nath^l Plumstead	2
Nath^l Plumstead, Jun^r	2
Jeremiah Bunda	2
Nath^l Quimby	3
David Gee	2
Edward Halleck, Jun	4
Moses Quimby	4

"*List of Overseers of the Highways for the year 1799, together with the Names of the men on Each Road Destrict and the Number of days' work Each One is Assessed.*

1799

District No. 1.

	Days.
Henry Ter Bush	6
Josiah Merritt	7
John Joseph E. Robart	10
Annanias Velentine	6
James Henry	2
Jethro Johnson	2
Jaramiah Cropsy	2
Isaac Dolson	1
Edward Youngs	2
Nath^l Harcourt	12
John Wood	8
Jacob Wood	4
John Moore	2
Cornelus Lewis	6
Elijah Woolsey	2
Archibald Rhodes	2

No. 2.

	Days.
Joseph Cromwell, Overseer	6
Lewis Dubois	18
Charles Millard	3
John Polhamus	1
Allen Liester	4
Henry Cropsey	2
Adam Cropsey	1
Timothy Marvin	3
Andrew Ely	3
Abraham Quick	2
Wilhelmus Dubois	6
Jacob Degroat	2

No. 3.

	Days.

No. 4.

	Days.
George Westleck, Overseer	8
Benjamin Sands	8
Anning Smith	12
John Davis	2
Robert Simmons	1
James Pinkington	2
Daniel Squires	2
George Watson	1
James Hallock, J^r	2
Peter Dolson	2
Peter Hull	2
	42

No. 5.

	Days.
Jesse Lyons, Overseer	6
Noah Woolsey	6

History of Ulster Co NY

Signatures of Assn in 1775

✓ 75 Isaac Cropsie listed in Militia of New Marlborough in Rev War

✓ 76 Alexander Cropsie "
Andrew "
Adam Cropsie

101 Jesper Cropsy 1827 Member of the Assembly

287 John M Cropsey cadet, age enlisted 11 Oct 1861 – 56th Regt Co A

Book II

Settlers of Marlborough

(78) Settlers in south part of town ~~[illegible]~~ as of 1779 incl Isaac & Adam Cropsey

79 Roadmasters #2 list (1788) of Path masters – John Polhemus's charge
Adam ~~[illegible]~~ Cropsy 2 days   John Tho 3, Leonard Smith 4 John Quick 3
Samuel Hance 3   Nathaniel DuBois 5 Henry ~~[illegible]~~ Decker 2 Lewis DuBois 5

list 7 Humphrey Merritt 3 – Alexander Cropsy 4 Frederick Hadley 2 Jasper Merritt 4
John Cox 4 Thos Quick Jr 3, Humphrey Merritt 6 Wm. Scott 6)

1799 list under Jas Cromwell overseer 6 days, Lewis DuBois 18 Charles Millard 5
John Polhemus 1, Allen Lockwood Henry Cropsy 2 Adam Cropsy 1 Timothy Mowers 5 etc

Ely, Quick, Wilhelmus DuBois, [illegible] 2

p 157 Says Town of Shawangunk, S part of Co, bounded by Wawarsing, Gardiner & (Plattekill on East) and S. by Orange Co.
Settled 1680 – 1700

173 Jesper Cropsey had ~~tavern~~ an inn in Plattekill as of 1802 – still there 1823
he is also listed as storekeeper with the tavern ~~[illegible]~~ as of 1819 – So. part of town

328 Rev Daniel Bullock was a very early Methodist minister – held meetings in schoolhouse in Dry Brook at town of Hardenburgh while it was still part of Shandaken. (1800's)
The town is far west part of County – settled 1800 – 1810 a few earlier

7000 Hudson-Mohawk Valley NY VR 1808-1850

60 Clinchard, Augustus m 3/25/48 Harriet Cropsey dau of G. Esq of West Troy.
Rev T F Wyckoff (5-4/5-)

73 Cropsey, William Henry, 2, only son of Gabriel d 8/24/38 in
West Troy (5/8/1)

book says (5) "West Troy (in Watervliet)"
West Troy Advocate & Watervliet Advertiser (spotty time 10/4/37 -
12/30/50)

R 973.34 N53F "New York in the Revolution" — by Berthold Fernow

White Rice

1776

This is in Vermont
(claimed by New York)

Cumberland Co was VT !!
NY

Cumberland County Militia.

The returns of the earlier organizations are incomplete. The Committee of Safety commissioned the following officers for Cumberland on the 4th of January, 1776:

FIRST OR LOWER REGIMENT.

Colonel: Wm. Williams
Lt. Col.: Jon'n Hunt
1st Major: John Norton
2d do Oliver Lovell
Adj't: Arad Hunt
Qr. Mr.: Samuel Fletcher.

The Line Officers were commissioned Feb. 26, 1776, as follows:

Guilford Company.
Captain, Stephen Shephardson
1st Lieut., David Stowel
2d do Timothy Root
Ensign, Dillington Johnston

Brattleborough Company.
Captain, John Sergeant
1st Lieut., Oliver Cook
2d do Tim'y Church
Ensign, John Alexander

Fulham Company.
Captain, Jon'n Knight
1st Lieut., Josiah Boyden
2d do Daniel Karthan
Ensign, Shephard Gaites

Westminster Company.
Captain, John Anwell
1st Lieut., Jabez Perry
2d do Azariah Wright
Ensign, Wm. Crook

Putney Company.
Captain, Abijah Mores
1st Lieut., Daniel Jewett
2d do Ephraim Clay
Ensign, Ephraim Pierce

Halifax Company.
Captain, David Rich
1st Lieut., Benj'n Henry
2d do Rob't Patterson
Ensign, Edward Harris.

Changes in the First (Lower) Regiment.

March 1, 1776.
Benj'n Carpenter, Lieut. Colonel.
Oliver Lovel, 1st } Major.
Abijah Lovejoy, 2d }
Sam'l Minor, Adjutant.
August 18, 1778
Eleazer Patterson, Colonel.
John Sarjeant, Lieut. Colonel.
Elkanah Day, Major.
Henry Sherburne, Adj't.
Rich'd Prouty, Qr. Mr.
Reuben Field, Captain, Kinsdale Co.
Weightstill Orvis, Ensign, same Co.
✓ Asa Rice, Captain,
Timothy Root, 1st Lieut., } Guilford Co.
✓ Micah Rice, Ensign.
John Pennel, Captain,
Palitiah Fitch, 1st Lieut., } Hallifax Co.
Joseph Stewart, Jun'r, Ensign,
Tim'y Church, Captain,
James Blakeslee, 1st Lieut.,
Jon'n Church, 2d Lieut., } Brattleboro' Co.
Samuel Root, Ensign,
Josiah Allen, Captain,
Daniel Karthan, 1st Lieut., } Fulham Co.
Shepard Gaites, Ensign,
Lucas Wilson, Captain,
Daniel Busing (Cushing), 1st Lieut., } Putney Co.
James Clay, 2d Lieut.,
Nath'l Lord, Ensign,
Mich'l Gillson, 1st Lieut.,
Eph'm Ranney, 2d do } Westminster Co.
Benj'n Whitney, Ensign,
October 24, 1778.
Moses Wright, Captain,
Isaac Read, 1st Lieut., } Rockingham Co.
Ashur Evans, Ensign,
October 19, 1779, and June 16, 1780.
James Clay, 1st Lt., } Wilson's Putney Co.
Daniel Cushing, 2d Lt., }

October 20, 1779.
Abner Bisbee, Captain,
John Bisbee, 1st Lieut., } Springfield Co.
Taylor Spencer, Ensign,
June 16, 1780.
Mich'l Gibson, Captain, Westminster Co.
June 5, 1782.
Timothy Church, Lieut.-Colonel Com't, vice Patterson, who declines acting.
Wm. Shattuck, 1st Major.
Henry Evans, 2d Major.
Joel Biggelow, Adj't., also July 24, 1782.
July 24, 1782.
Artemas How, Captain,
Reuben Church, 1st Lieut., } South Co., Brattleboro' Town.
Isaac Crosby, 2d Lieut.,
Rutherford Hays, Ensign,
Richard Prouty, Captain,
John Alexander, 1st Lieut., } North Co., Brattleboro'.
Francis Prouty, 2d do
Jon'n Sartle Alexander, Ensign,
Joseph Peck, Captain,
✓ Wm. White, 1st Lieut., } 1st (Guilford) Co.
Israel Bullock, 2d do
Joshua Nurse, Ensign,
Daniel Ashcraft, Captain,
James Walsworth, 1st Lieut., } 2d (Guilford) Co.
Benoni Cutbeth, 2d do
Samuel Stafford, Ensign,
Joseph Elliot, Captain,
Elisha Root, 1st Lieut.,
Isaac Weld, 2d do } 3d Company.
Simeon Ferrel, Ensign,
Thomas Baker, Captain,
Isaac Orr, 1st Lieut.,
Daniel Donaldson, 2d Lieut., } Hallifax Co.
David Lamb, Ensign.
Elisha Pierce, Qr. Mr.

p 540-1 sgts Capt Asa Rice, Col Wm. Williams, 1 Capt — Lt,
2 sgts, 1 cpl, 14 privates — served 28 June to 5 July 1777

—

1 Capt 2 lts, 25 privates — from 16 Aug to 21 Aug 1777

also (1 Capt 2 ditto, 3 sgts 3 cpls 1 fifer 39 privates 28 June - 5 July 1777
(different Capt?

---

p194 William White, a private in the 7th Co, NY line served 11 Feb 1777;
war, des'd Nov 23 '81.

p551-2-3 "Invalids who received pensions from the State of New York
(disabled in service) approved by Leg. 22 Apr 1785 act —
Payments to sold. of NY + other states began March 1782, according to
"Ledger, Rev. Accts" ⟹ Among those listed:

Griffiths, Barney, Conn. Continentals: shot in left shoulder at Crompo. 28 April 777.
Weaver, Fredericksburgh.
Rice, John) no explanation given
White, William)

Commission - 17 Oct 1775 Col John Van Ness
p284 - Phenias Rice, Ensign - North East Company minute men under Capt Hugh Rea

p 203 - Sam'l Rice, Dec 8 '76; war; disch'd 3 Nov 1778 — 5th Co, NY line

p 257 - Jonas Rice, one of a list of lieutenants — officers of Levies of the
State, to re-inforce the Army of the United States — Council of
Appointment July 1, 1780 — Col Lewis De Bois
(does not say where they are from)

The above + reverse shows all the Rices. They appear to
be Vermont Men.

There are also 2 privates on p 537, Charles & Stephen Roys, but they
also listed as with Vermont troops.

COMMITTEE ON PUBLICATIONS

ALEXANDER J. WALL
R. HORACE GALLATIN
FRANK WIENER

R906 N556e
(58)
(1925)

MINUTES OF THE COMMITTEE

AND OF THE

FIRST COMMISSION FOR DETECTING AND DEFEATING CONSPIRACIES IN THE STATE OF NEW YORK

DECEMBER 11, 1776—SEPTEMBER 23, 1778

WITH COLLATERAL DOCUMENTS

TO WHICH IS ADDED

MINUTES OF THE COUNCIL OF APPOINTMENT

STATE OF NEW YORK
APRIL 2, 1778—MAY 3, 1779

VOLUME II

NEW YORK
PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY
MDCCCCXXV

V&I

28 Fb-1777

(1777)

Weaver, Row Walr & Danl Mc Alpine, Baltus & Peter Kiefer, Mc Quin, Welsh, Dederick, Colder & Everhart in the Rescue of Jno Mc Alpine

of John Mc Alpine, & inclosing the Examinations of the said two Persons, by which it appears that Peter Weaver, John P Row, Walter & Daniel Mc Alpine, Baltus & Peter Keefar, John Mc Quin, Edward Welsh, William Derick, John Colder, & Hermon Everhart, tho' not yet apprehended, were also concerned in the rescue

Order'd that Henry Erkenbright, be committed to the Guard house.

Letter from Col: Welsh about Morrel, Lawsen, Boyce, Mitchel, Cropsy, Wygant, Shaw, Akerly

A Letter from Col: Welch of New Hampshire informing that Benjamin Morrell, John Lawson & Abraham Boyce are gone off. That Peter Mott was apprehended in endeavouring to make his Escape. That William Mitchel, Henry Cropsy William Wygant, Gilbert Shaw, & Isaac Eckerly behave themselves well—And that the Col: conceives that the four first might safely & requests that they may be permitted to return home

Capt Hill appeared & assured the Boa. that Jonathan Stokum was a True Friend to the American Cause and that if the Charge of his threatening to burn Col: Luddenton's House should be proved against him, it would not appear to be the Effect of disaffection

Jonathan Stokum discharged

Jonathan Stokum appeared before the Board & positively denied the above charge, and declared that he bore no Enmity to Col: Luddenton, but on the Contrary, had a great Esteem & regard for him, and the Board from the Character given of the said Stokum by Capt Hill, being induced to believe him sincere in his professions, yet for the greater security

Resolved, that Jonathan Stokum be discharged upon becoming bound with Capt Andrew Hill as a surety to this Board in the Sum of Thirty Pounds for his peaceable behaviour towards all the Subjects of this State, particularly towards Col: Henry Luddenton.

Capt Hill, & Mr Stokum consented to become bound as aforesaid, in Confirmation whereof, they have hereunto Subscribed their Names

Jonathan Stokom
Andrew Hill

It appears that the above Henry Cropsy was a New York man sent to N.H., suspected of being a Tory but that he later cleared himself & took oath of Allegiance to NY (does not say where in NY).

Emissary's Information
Handly
Prosser

Enoch Crosby being duly sworn informs that on the 9th Inst. word was brought to him by Doct: Prosser from Silvester Handly to meet him (said Handly) at the house of Elkanah Brigs in order to Join a Company which he (said Handly) was to Pilot to the Enemy in a few days. the informant accordingly did call upon him, who told this informant, that said Company were to set off in a few Days—that Doct. Hamilton had gone out to collect them together for that Purpose—That said Handly directed this Informant to the House of Enoch Hoag where he assured him he could be concealed, and this Informant accordingly went to said Hoags, where he tarried four or five days undiscovered—that said Hoag talked much against the Rebels, and said that he had a Barrel of Pork & forty Bushels of Wheat, which he meant to keep for the Kings Army.—This informant further saith, that while he was at Hoags, he went to see Hanly, who informed him that he had not yet heard from Doctr Hamilton, but expected him home that night, & thot that the Company would set off in Two or Three Days.—This Informant further saith that in consequence of Advice received from Tories he left the House of Enoch Hoag, & went to John Hoags at the Oblong, that William Wing accompanied him thither, who informed him that a Company was going off that week to the Enemy from that Neighbourhood & the State of Connecticut, and that Zebulon Ross Jun. was the Capt of said Company—that Nathan Hoag from Oswego was to engage part of said Compa who had already been down twice with the Enemy

Hamilton
Hoag
Hoag
Handly Hamilton
Ross Nathan Hoag

The informant further saith that he went to John Hoags where he tarried a Week, & from thence he went to the House of William Wing, whose Wife informed him that he would now soon have Company, as there was a Man lately come up from York, who was to return soon, —that from Wings he went to the house of Jacob Weed, where he was informed, that Wing & Weeds second son had gone to see this Man who has come from York, and was advised to tarry till they returned which he accord-

Wing
Weed

17

Ordered, that he be discharged.

Ahasuerus Van Kleek discharged as above

Ahasuerus Van kleek appeared and Voluntarily took the Oath of Allegiance to this State

Ordered that he be discharged

Board adjourned

Wednesday, March 12th 1777. Board met.
Present
Mr Smith—Col: Swartwout

Henry Cropsy & Wm Wyant Discharged as above

Henry Cropsy & William Wyant, two of the persons formerly sent to the State of New Hampshire appeared before this Board, & Voluntarily took the Oath of Allegiance to this State.

Ordered, that they be discharged.

5 Dollars paid to Pelham & Hutchins

Ordered, That Five Dollars be paid to Francis Pelham & Asal Hutchins, for assisting Capt Myrick in apprehending Francis Warren, & for other Services

John Palmer permitted to go home on Parole & return in 6 days

John Palmer who was permitted to return home on his parole, appeared & requested leave to return home again

Resolved that the said Palmer be permitted to return to his place of abode on his Parole, to return to this place within six days from the date at which time he is to give a final answer, whether he will take the Oath prescribed in a Resolution of the Convention of the 7th Instant.

As Col: Cortlandt Marches with his Regt tomorrow,

Ordered, that Lieut Bowers with his Compa of Rangers relieve the Guard over the Tory Prisoners at the Barracks this Evening and take them in his Charge.

Mabee's Depn agst Warren & Montross

Frederick Maby being duly sworn, Deposeth & Saith That some time last Summer Francis Warren was at his house, That Henry Springer & Adam Montross from Cortlandt's Mannor came there also. That this Depont saw the said Warren give a pass to the said Montross to go to the Nine Partners, subscribed with the Name of One Drake. This Deponant further saith that the said Warren taught a School near Croten's Bridge previous to his coming into this County. That he has taught a School at Shanadore about Two Months past. That the said Warren as this Depot has understood was in the County of West Chester at the Time the Robbery was Committed on Henry Williams Esqr—That this Depot has heard the said Warren say, that he could have had part of the money taken from sd Williams had he been so minded—and farther this Dept saith not.

FREDERICK MABEE

Warren confined

Ordered, that Francis Warren be confined to the Guard House in Irons

Carlisle discharged

Francis Carlisle, appear'd before the Board, & no Evidence appearing against him, was discharged

Hutchins's Dept against Mabee

Asal Hutchins appeared before this Board, & being sworn, saith, that he heard Frederick Mabee say, that he never would take the Oath of Allegiance to this State, unless it was to get out of Confinement that he might join the Enemy if they came this way

ASALL HUTECHINS

Wilberd Deuel discharged

Wilberd Deuel, appeard, & having Voluntarily taken the Oath of Allegiance to this State,

Ordered, that he be discharged

Gilbt Shaw discharged

Gilbert Shaw, took the Oath of Allegiance to this State, and was also discharged

Joshua Prosser discharged

Joshua Prosser appearing before this Board (& being one of the people called Quakers) Voluntarily affirming Allegiance to this State.

Ordered that he be discharged

The Board Adjourned

Thursday March 13th 1777. Board Met.
Present
Mr Benson
Mr Smith

Whereas it appears to this Board, That Silvester Handly & Doct: Jonathan Prosser were privy to and concerned in Inlisting men for the Service of the King of Great Britain, And whereas it appears to this Board

Jabez Spencer affirmed his Allegiance & discharged

Jabez Spencer appeared, and having Voluntarily taken his Affirmation of Allegiance to this State
Ordered that he be discharged
Board adjourned

Monday, July 7th 1777. Board met.
Present
Egbert Benson
Peter Cantine } Esqrs

Geo: Hughson brot Prisoner

Samuel Rice appeared & informed, that by order of Capt Elijah Townsend of Fredericksburgh he had apprehended, George Hughson & brot him prisoner to this place

Capt Townsends Letter of Charge against Do

Mr Rice also produced to the Board a Letter from Capt Townsend, containing the Charge against Hughson.

£ 1..10— paid Mr Rice

Ordered, that the sum of £ 1..10..— be paid to Mr Rice for the Expence of the Guard conductg said Hughson to this place

£ 12..— pd Mr Rice for 2 Guns

The Board having purchased two Muskets, with Bayonets & Cartouch Boxes, The One from Daniel Parish for £ 6..10..— The other from Peleg Ballard for £ 5..10..—

Resolved that the amount thereof be paid to Mr Rice in behalf of the said Two Persons

A Letter from the Council of Safety directing this Board to enquire into the Conduct of the Two Members of Committee of this Precinct appointed to Superintend the removal of Thos Fisher & his Family to New York & to report thereon.

John Halstead permitted to go home, to appear on Wednesday next

John Halsted, who was removed from Albany Goal to this Place, appearing before this Board, and suggesting that his Wife lay very ill.

Resolved that he be permitted to go home, to Visit his wife on his parol to appear again on Wednesday next.

Jonathan Miller took the Oath & was discharged

Jonathan Miller appeared, & having Voluntarily taken the Oath of Allegiance to this State,
Ordered that he be discharged

Letter to the Com: of Paulings Precinct respectg Griffin Mercy, Wm Burch, Chars do Haviland & West

Resolved that a Letter be wrote to the Committee of Paulings Precinct respecting the Characters of Griffin Mercy, William Burch, Charles Burch, John Haviland & Elisha West
Board adjourned

Tuesday July 8th 1777. Board met.
Present
Egbert Benson
Peter Cantine } Esqrs

John Lawrence permitted to go home on parol to appear on Monday next

John Lawrence having returned from New Hampshire appeared before the Board.

Resolved that he be permitted to return home and remain there on his parol to appear before this Board again on Monday next.
Board adjourned.

Wednesday July 9th 1777. Board met
Present
Egbert Benson
Peter Cantine Junr } Esqrs

£ 2..7..3 paid to

Mr Matthew Dubois Commissary to the late Com: of Conspiracies &ca appeared & produced his accot with the Vouchers, The same being Examined, was audited, & a Balance allowed in favour of him of £ 2..7..3.

Ordered that the above Bal: be paid to him.

Resolved, that Capt Henry Benson deliver Paul Upton, now confined on Board the Fleet Prison at Esopus Creek, to Mr Increase Carpenter in order to be conducted before this Board.

Capt Samuel Smith appeared before the Board, & informed that Peleg Sissel belonging to his Company contumaciously refused to March to Peeks Kill, and the said Peleg Sissell appeared before this Board & persisting in his refusal to march.

Ordered that he be committed to Goal.
Board adjourned

out false Pay Rolls of their respective Companies and certified the same as Sworn to by the said Captains, when in fact and Truth they never Swore to the same, and had recieved from the Continental Pay Office considerable Sums, on the said pay Rolls more than was justly due, This Council thought it needless after such glaring proofs to Examine into the other Charges, against him; And being fully Convinced of his Unfitness to hold either the said Office of Colonel or that of a Judge of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas of Charlotte County, RESOLVED therefore that the said John Williams be and he hereby is removed from the said Offices, and the pleasure of the people of the State of New York concerning his Tenure of the said several Offices, is hereby Accordingly signified to be Determined.

RESOLVED that Jacobus Swartwout Esquire be Colonel Commandant of the Militia of the County of Dutchess.

RESOLVED that James Moore be First Lieutenant of Captain John Barne's Company of Militia in the Charlotte County Regiment.

[signed] AB^{m} YATES JUN^{r} GEO: CLINTON Presid^{t}
ALEX^{r} WEBSTER JN^{o} MORIN SCOTT

At a Council of Appointment held at Poughkeepsie (pursuant to Summons) on Tuesday the 18th Day of August 1778.

Present.

His Excellency Governor Clinton Presid^{t}

The Hon^{ble} John Morin Scott, Abraham Yates Jun^{r}, Jesse Woodhull Esq^{rs} Members

RESOLVED that Ebenezer Woodhull Esq^{r} be Captain of the Company of light Horse in Col^{o} Woodhulls Regiment of Militia in Orange County, that James Sayre be first Lieutenant, William Heard second Lieutenant and Samuel Seely, Cornet of the said Company.

RESOLVED that James Houston Esq^{r} be Captain of an associated Company of Exempts in the Precinct of

Wm Heard - 2nd Lt Orange C. (1778?)

Hanover in Ulster County and that Samuel Miller be first Lieutenant, James Rea second Lieutenant and Andrew Walker Ensign of the said Company.

RESOLVED that Andries D'Witt Esq^{r} be Captain of the associated Company of Exempts in Kingston in Ulster County, that Oke Sudam be first Lieutenant Henry J. Sleght second Lieutenant and Elias Haasbrouck Ensign of the said Company.

RESOLVED that William Leonard Esq^{r} be Captain of an Associated Company of Exempts in Rhinebeeck Precinct in Dutchess County and that Ephraim Brasher be first Lieutenant, Gerardus Hardenbrook second Lieutenant and Goodlop Mardin Ensign of the said Company.

RESOLVED that Alexander Kidd and John Chamberlain Esquires be and they are hereby appointed Justices of the Peace in and for the County of Dutchess.

RESOLVED that Pelatiah Fitch Esq^{r} be and he is hereby appointed first Judge of the Inferior Court of common Pleas in and for the County of Cumberland and one of the Justices of the Peace in and for the said County and of the quorum. That John Sessions and James Clay Esquires be the other Judges of the said Court and Justices of the Peace in and for the said County and of the Quorum. That Eleazer Paterson, Hilkiah Grout and Stephen Greenleaf Esq^{rs} be assistant Justices of the said Court and Justices of the Peace in and for the said County and of the Quorum. That Simeon Edwards Esq^{r} be Sheriff of the said County. That Micah Townsend Esq^{r} be Clerk of the Inferior Court of common Pleas, Clerk of the Peace and of the Court of Sessions of the Peace in and for the said County. That Samuel Warrener and Oliver Kidder Esq^{rs} be Coroners of the said County, and that James Clay Esq^{r} be Surrogate of the said County

RESOLVED that Eleazer Patterson Esq^{r} be Colonel of the southern Regiment of Militia in the County of Cumberland and that John Sarjeant be Lieutenant Col^{o}, Elkanah Day, Major, Henry Sherburne, Adjutant and Richard Prouty Quarter Master of the said Regiment

Cumberland Co.

18 Aug 1778

That Reuben Field be Captain of the Company (of the said Regiment) in the Town of Hinsdale and that Weightstill Orvis be Ensign of the said Company.

That Asa Rice be Captain of the Company, of the said Regiment, in the Town of Guilford, and that Timothy Root be first Lieutenant and Micah Rice Ensign of the said Company.

That John Pennel be Captain of the Company, of the said Regiment, in the Town of Hallifax, and that Pelatiah Fitch Jun^{r} be first Lieutenant and Joseph Stewart Jun^{r} Ensign of the said Company.

That Timothy Church be Captain of the Company, of the said Regiment in the Town of Brattleborough and that James Blakslee be first Lieutenant, Jonathan Church second Lieutenant & Samuel Root Ensign of the said Company

That Josiah Allen be Captain of the Company, of the said Regiment, in the Town of Fulham and that Daniel Kathan be first Lieutenant and Shephard Gates Ensign of the said Company.

That Lucas Willson be Captain of the Company, of the said Regiment, in the Town of Putney and that Daniel Busing be first Lieutenant, James Clay Jun^{r} second Lieutenant and Nathaniel Lord Ensign of the said Company. And that Michael Gillson be first Lieutenant of the Company, of the said Regiment, in the Town of Westminster and Ephraim Ranney second Lieutenant and Benjamin Whitney Ensign of the said Company.

RESOLVED that the hon^{ble} John Jay Esquire Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Judicature of the State of New York, the honorable Robert Yates and John Sloss Hobart Esquires puisne Justices of the said Court, Robert Graham Esq^{r} first Judge of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas in and for the County of Westchester Stephen Ward, Gilbert Drake, Ebenezer Lockwood and Jonathan Griffen Tomkins Esquires the other Judges of the said Court, be Justices of Oyer and Terminer and General Goal delivery in and for the County of Westchester whereof either the said John Jay, Robert Yates or John

Sloss Hobart is always to be one; and that the Duration of this Appointment be for three Months from the Day of the Date of the Commission to be issued in consequence hereof.

RESOLVED that the honorable John Jay Esquire Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Judicature of the State of New York the honorable Robert Yates and John Sloss Hobart Esquires puisne Justices of the said Court, Ephraim Paine Zephaniah Platt & Anthony Hoffman Esquires Judges of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas in and for the County of Dutchess be Justices of Oyer and Terminer and General Goal Delivery in and for the County of Dutchess whereof the said John Jay or the said Robert Yates or the said John Sloss Hobart is always to be one; and that the Duration of this Appointment be for three Months from the Day of the Date of the Commission to be issued in consequence hereof

RESOLVED that the honorable John Jay Esq^{r} Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Judicature of the State of New York, Robert Yates & John Sloss Hobart Esq^{rs} puisne Justices of the said Court Jacob Klock Esq^{r} first Judge of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas in and for the County of Tryon and Jellis Fonda, William Wills William Schuyler and Frederick Fisher the other Judges of the said Court, be Justices of Oyer and Terminer and General Goal Delivery in and for the County of Tryon whereof the said John Jay or the said Robert Yates or the said John Sloss Hobart is always to be one, and that the Duration of this Appointment be for three Months from the Day of the Date of the Commission to be issued in consequence hereof

RESOLVED that the honorable John Jay Esq^{r} Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Judicature of the State of New York Robert Yates and John Sloss Hobart Esq^{rs} puisne Justices of the said Court, Levi Pawling first Judge of the Inferior Court of common Pleas in & for the County of Ulster and Dirck Wynkoop Jun^{r} and Matthew Rea Esquires the other Judges of the said Court, be Justices of Oyer and Terminer and General

Vol I

named, to be apprehended and Immediately thereupon direct Lieu^t Bowers Company to March to this place.

James Striker discharged.

James Striker having voluntarily taken the Oath of Allegiance to this State

Ordered, that he be discharged

Board adjourned

Friday Feb^y 28th 1777. Board met
Present. M^r Benson
Col: Swartwout
M^r Smith

Joseph Sheldon John Finch William Wing Thomas Briggs Roger Cutler Daniel Crane and Nathan Sheldon Enoch Hoag & Jacob Hogeboom apprehended

Col: Morehouse appeared, & informed the Board that he had apprehended & brought with him to this place the following persons, Viz^t Joseph Sheldon, John Finch William Wing, Tho^s Briggs, Roger Cutler, Daniel Crane, Nathan Sheldon, Enoch Hoag Jacob Hoogeboam whom he had apprehended on Wednesday night 26th Ins^t at the house of said Enoch Hoag, in consequence of information he had received from the Immissary that these persons were to assemble there at that Time with an intent to go off to the Enemy—That the Immissary informed Col: Morehouse that those Persons had told him that an officer in the neighbourhood who had been down to the Enemy was return'd who would be there also to see who would turn out as Volunteers

Joseph Sheldon Examined

Joseph Sheldon being Examined, saith, that he has long conceald himself for fear of the Rangers, that his intention in going to Hoags the night he was apprehended, was because it was a retired place, and as he was going Spalding overtook him,—that Spalding was on his way home, & the Examinant persuaded him to go with him to Hoags—When the Examinant came to Hoags, he found there Hoag, Brown, & Hoogeboam,—insists that his sole view in going to Hoags was to keep out of the way,—denies that the Meeting was concerted (to his knowledge) or that he had, neither does he know or believe that any of the others had intentions to go off to the Enemy—that no conversation passed during the Evening respecting any matter of that kind—that he knows seven of the persons apprehended, and admits that they are not Whigs—denies his ever having been with the Enemy—confesses he has been twice to Rhod Island, once to see his Friends, & at another time to avoid being taken as he understood he was to be sent to Exeter.—disavows all knowledge of any persons inlisting for the Enemies service—That as the Examinant & Spalding went together, Spalding call'd at his Brother Abijahs, that the Examinant proceeded slowly on and was shortly overtaken by Spalding, who brought with him John Finch, that when the Examinant Spalding & Finch, were ascending the Hill, they met Tho^s Briggs & Daniel Crane that the Examinant told the two last persons, that if they would walk with him back as far as Hoags, he would return with them again, as he did not intend to stay there long and does insist that his only motive in asking Spalding Brigs & Crane to go with him, was for the sake of Comp^a & Conversation

Order'd that the nine persons apprehended as above be committed to the Guard House.

D^r Hamiltons Estate to be sold.

This Board being informed that there is Sundry personal Estate of Doct: John Hamilton a person notoriously disaffected to the American Cause, & who is now supposd to be with the Enemy, having lately when apprehended as a Delinquent made his Escape from the Guards

Resolved, that Col: Andrew Morehouse be directed to Collect the said Estate and to dispose of the same at publick Auction, and after deducting the Charges of Sale, & the Expence of keeping an Horse, (part of the said Estate), to return the Monies together with proper Acco^t Sales to this Board, Provided, nothing in this Resolution shall be construed to authorize Col: Morehouse to receive any Debts due to the said John Hamilton

Lewis Bryant & Hen^y Erkenbregh apprehended

A Letter from the Committee of the North East Precinct informing that they had apprehended & sent under Guard to this Board, Henry Erkenbright & Lewis Bryant upon suspicion of their their being concerned in the rescue

906 N556 C (48) index NY Hx Soc Rev War Mustr Rls 1775-1783

166 Rice, Daniel Cpl
Edmund 168
Elisha Cap. 274
✓ John, Sgt 180 (Mass?) 3rd Co Continental line - MA 1/1/1777
John 276 15th Regt MA line
Joseph 274 (236) 5th Reg MA
Josiah 240 fifer 1777 Dr War — where was? 6 MA Regt
Mirick 268 6th Regt MA line

Col. Jona. Brewer's Regt to 1 Aug 1775
enl. 25 Aug 1775
(No Crossings available)
pvt, Deerfield MA Continental Regt enlisted 26 Apr 1775
(Capt [illegible] Co.)
15th Regt MA line

Peter 547 Penna Line
614 Fluvanna Co. VA
John ~~[illegible]~~ 316 Carpenter?? 1st Regt NH (Colonel Cpt Nath Hutchins)
William Sgt 550 Virginia Line

Griffiths, Benj Cap 511, 512
" 506
John 388, 344, 550
Levi Lt 549, 551
Philip Cap. 526
Gorsline ~~[illegible]~~ John 501 VGC [illegible]

Col Hx NY. 974.7 N53L
(14th Regt?) Colonel in the Regt 10/4/76 & 3/5/78 Isaiah Harrison Regt vice [illegible]
302 Alex Crapsey, ensign 302 (displaced by Nathaniel Dubois, vice)
District between Shawangunk & Paltz Rivers Shawangunk
(Col Jonathan Hasbrouck, Lt Col John's Hardenbergh
Dist of the Newburgh, New Marlborough

Colonial History of New York (Vol 15) R974.7 N53L (277 (Rice))
by Berthold Fernow (5 State Archives Vol 1) (1887)
540-1
Rice Asa Cpt 277, 541 1st or lower regt Guilford Co.

(43)

Chs Cpl 536 Vermont militia - year 1780
Elias " " "

John 238 Feb 1777 Capt Peter Van Rensselaer, Col. Lewis DuBois
Jonas, lieut. levies ~~[illegible]~~ 257 - State levies 1 July 1780 to reinforce Continental army
Micah ~~[illegible]~~ ens. 277 - Cumberland Co #1 4 Nov 1776 1st or lower regt.
Phenius ~~Phinias~~ ens 289 - Minute men 1st Regt, Northeast Co | 17 Oct 1775 - Col. John Van Ness, Capt Hugh Rea)
Samuel ~~Saml~~ (263) 12/8/76 - wound died 11/3/78 NR
Pvt - 5th Co NY Line

Averil, Paul ens. 276 Ensign, vice Fuller, Tozer's Co 1 July 1780 Charlotte Co, Dorset Regt.
Averill, Isaac ens (273) " 17th (Kings) Dist June 1778 1st Co
Avery Eben'r ensign 309
Avery Nichs 228
~~(345)~~ ~~(456)~~

copied for Chubb file } → Chubb, Wm 249 Oct-Nov-Dec 1782 - Wm - 5th Troop in 2nd Regt Light Dragoons - Capt David ~~Edgar~~ Edgar
(Gen. Sterling
(a few of the soldiers have Windham CT-type names -

(Freeman also listed) index p 580
Ellis " - 577
Paine " 607
Cropsy, Alex, ens - 302 (Nath'l Dubois, ens - Alex'r Cropsy, displaced)
Jacob Conkling's Co, Hasbrouck's Regt ~~6 Apr 1776~~ Mar 1778
4th Regt
Dist betw. Shawangunk & ~~Patty~~ Patty Rivers - (Capt Nathan Rose)

(277 Rice-VT / copied) Albany 540-541

Judging by atlas, this Alexander Cropsy was of the Marlboro, Ulster Co. tribe - (NE of Newburgh Orange Co)
E. of
DuBois sounds French - New Paltz is on Wallkill R.
about 15 or 20 mi NNW of Marlboro.
I cannot find Patty River in the NY atlas.
(across Hudson from Dutchess Co NY)

Shawangunk River forms part of the boundary between Orange & Ulster Co's.
Atlas p36 lower left.

This river (Kill) parallels Shawangunk Mtns which are to NW - & part of Delaware River (PA-NJ-NY state junction not far away)

DOCUMENTS

RELATING TO THE

COLONIAL HISTORY

OF THE

STATE OF NEW YORK

Ref 974.7
N53L v.15

EDITED BY

BERTHOLD FERNOW.

VOLUME XV.

STATE ARCHIVES, VOL. I.

PUBLIC LIBRARY
MILWAUKEE
WIS.

ALBANY, N. Y.:
WEED, PARSONS AND COMPANY, PRINTERS.
1887.

NAME AND RANK.	REGIMENT.	COMPANY.
Reynolds, Thomas, sergt.	Van Rensselaer	Odle
Reynolds, Thomas, private	Thomas	Moseman
Reynolds, Titus, lieut.	Benedict	Seely
Reynolds, William,* priv,	Woodhull	Smith
Reynolds, Wm., private	Van Rensselaer	Odle
Reynolds, William, priv.	Crane	Scofield
Reynolds, William, priv.	Crane	Bouton
Rhades, Rich'd, private	Luddington	Lane
Rheinhart, William, priv.	Clyde	House
Rhen, Wm., private	Van Schoonhoven	White
Rhine, Christ'r, private	Van Veghten	Thompson
Rhine, Timothy, private	Crane	Lawrence
Rhoades, Isaac, private	Luddington	Lane
Rhoades, John, private	Luddington	Lewis
Rhodes, Rich'd, private	Hopkins	Lane
Rhyfer, And'w, private	Bellinger	Staring
Riall, Peter, private	Hopkins	Brinkerhoff
Ribesomen, Mathias, priv.	Clyde	Leipe
Ribsamin, Mathias, private	Clyde	Bawman
Ribsomen, William, priv.	Clyde	Leipe
Rice, Asa, captain	Williams	
Rice, David, sergeant	Armstrong	
Rice, David, sergeant	Van Woert	Pettit
Rice, David, private	Webster	Long
Rice, David, private	Harper	Harrison
Rice, Edward, private	Luddington	Waterbury
Rice, Ezekiel, private	Williams	Shepardson
Rice, Francis, sergeant	Williams	Rice
Rice, Isaac, private	Wessenfels	White
Rice, John, sergeant	Van Veghten	Dunham
Rice, John, private	Wessenfels	Westfall
Rice, John, private	Pawling	Piercy
Rice, John, private	Willet	Wright
Rice, John, private	Clyde	Difendorf
Rice, John, private	Yates	Brutt
Rice, John, private	Yates	Yates
Rice, John, private	Van Veghten	Thompson
Rice, John, private	Van Veghten	Winne
Rice, John, Jr., private	Van Veghten	Thompson
Rice, Jonas, lieut.	Malcom	Blakely
Rice, Jonas, private	Williams	Rice
Rice, Nich's, private	Fisher	Snook
Rice, Peter, private	Williams	Shepardson
Rice, Peter, private	Williams	Stowel
Rice, Phineas, private	Williams	Rice
Rice, Phineas, private	Williams	Stowel
Rice, Sam'l, sergeant	Malcom	Livingston
Rice, Sam'l, sergeant	Luddington	Waterbury
Rice, Sam'l, private	Luddington	Mead
Rice, Samuel, private	Luddington	Scribner
Rice, Seth, private	Graham	
Rice, Seth, private	Yates	Hadlock
Rice, Seth, private	Yates	Yates
Rice, Wm., private	Malcom	Delavan
Rich'd, Adolph(Prichard)p.	Klock	Kock
Richard, Edward, private	Dubois	Dubois
Richard, Johannis, private	Klock	Ruff
Richard, Nath'l, private	Johnson	Cross
Richard, Nath'l, private	Johnson	Ostrander
Richard, Nath'l, private	Johnson	Jansen
Richard, Nathaniel, private	Pawling	Burnet
Richard, Nath'l, private	Wessenfels	
Richards, David, private	Luddington	Waterbury
Richards, Eliphalet, priv.	Hathorn	Minthorn
Richards, Eliphalet, priv.	Wisner	Miller
Richards, Ezra, sergeant	Luddington	Waterbury
Richards, Ezra, private	Pawling	Sacket
Richards, Ezra, private	Cortland	
Richards, Ezra, private	Wessenfels	
Richards, Ezra, private	Luddington	Lane
Richards, John, private	Willet	Skinner
Richards, Moses, private	Hopkins	Lane
Richards, Moses, private	Luddington	Waterbury
Richardson, Asa, private	Webster	Sherwood
Richardson, Isaac, private	Field	Dyckman
Richardson, Isaac, private	Yates	Brown
Richardson, Isaac, private	Graham	Pearce
Richardson, James, private	Willet	Livingston
Richardson, James, private	Yates	Yates

NAME AND RANK.	REGIMENT.	COMPANY.
Richardson, James, private	Yates	Brown
Richardson, John, private	Fisher	McMaster
Richardson, Jon'n, sergt.	Fisher	McMaster
Richardson, Jon'n, corpl.	Fisher	McMaster
Richardson, Jon'n, private	Fisher	McMaster
Richardson, Joseph, priv.	Willet	Gillet
Richardson, Joseph, priv.	Willet	Henry
Richardson, Joseph, priv.	Van Rensselaer	Graves
Richardson, Joseph, priv.	Van Ness	
Richardson, Josiah, lieut.	Willet	Fonda
Richardson, Josiah, lieut.	Willet	Pearcy
Richardson, William, priv.	Willet	Elsworth
Richardson, William, priv.	Willet	Wright
Richardson, William, corpl.	Willet	Cannon
Richardson, William, priv.	Willet	Elsworth
Richardson, Wm., private	Dubois	Dubois
Richardson, William, priv.	Graham	Pearce
Richel, Christ., private	Bellinger	Small
Richer, Henry, private	Willet	Cannon
Richerson, Ab'm, private	Van Rensselaer	
Richerson, James, private	Van Rensselaer	De Garmo
Richerson, Wm., private	Van Rensselaer	De Garmo
Richert, Lewis, corporal	Klock	Miller
Richert, Lewis, private	Klock	Miller
Richert, Ludwick, sergeant	Klock	Miller
Richeson, James, corporal	Willet	Gray
Richeson, Thomas, private	Yates	Hadlock
Richle, Andrew, private	Wynkoop	
Richler, John, private	Vrooman	Stubrach
Richley, Jacob, private	Wynkoop	Dedrick
Richman, Benj'n, private	Van Veghten	Dunham
Richman, Edward, private	Van Ness	Whiting
Richmon, Abijah, private	Graham	Magee
Richmon, Benjamin, priv.	Willet	Fonda
Richmon, Silvester, priv.	Willet	Fonda
Richmon, Simeon, sergt.	Van Alstyn	Ostrander
Richmond, John, private	Cortland	
Richmond, John, private	Wessenfelf	
Richmond, Josiah, sergt.	Malcom	Livingston
Richmond, Simeon, sergt.	Van Alstyn	Truesdel
Richmond, Simeon, priv.	Van Alstyn	Ostrander
Richom, James, private	Yates	Hadlock
Richter, John, private	Vrooman	Stubrach
Richter, Nich's, private	Vrooman	Miller
Richtmeyer, John, private	Fisher	Putman
Richtmyer, Christ'n, sergt.	Vrooman	Miller
Richtmyer, Christ'r, sergt.	Vrooman	Richtmyer
Richtmyer, Christ., private	Vrooman	Richtmyer
Richtmyer, Conrad, priv.	Wynkoop	
Richtmyer, Geo., captain	Vrooman	
Richtmyer, Geo., private	Vrooman	Heager
Richtmyer, George, Jr., pr.	Wynkoop	
Richtmyer, Jacob, private	Vrooman	Richtmyer
Richtmyer, Johannis, priv.	Wynkoop	
Richtmyer, Peter, private	Wynkoop	
Rickard, Jacob, sergeant	Klock	Cayser
Rickart, Hend'k, corporal	Fisher	Gartneer
Rickart, John, private	Yates	Brutt
Rickely, And'w, private	Webster	
Ricker, Hend'k, private	Fisher	
Rickerd, Conrath, private	Klock	Cayser
Rickerd, Lodowick, sergt.	Klock	Miller
Rickerd, Lodowick, private	Klock	Cayser
Rickert, George, corporal	Vrooman	Becker
Rickert, George, private	Vrooman	Rightmyer
Rickert, Geo., private	Vrooman	Miller
Rickert, Hend'k, private	Fisher	Gartner
Rickert, Jacob, private	Harper	Putman
Rickert, Johannis, sergeant	Vrooman	Rightmyer
Rickert, Johannis, private	Vrooman	Richtmyer
Rickert, John, sergeant	Vrooman	Stubrach
Rickert, John, sergeant	Vrooman	Brown
Rickert, John, sergeant	Vrooman	Miller
Rickert, John, corporal	Vrooman	
Rickert, John, private	Vrooman	Heager
Rickert, John, private	Klock	House
Rickert, John, private	Yates	
Rickert, Lodowick, private	Klock	House
Rickert, Marcus, fifer	Vrooman	Brown

---

* Wounded and captured at Fort Montgomery, October 6, 1777. I 129.

NAME AND RANK.	REGIMENT.	COMPANY.
Arnord, David, private	Van Rensselaer	Schermerhorn
Arnul, Seymour, private	Luddington	Lane
Arsen, Robert, private	Clyde	Brown
Arson, Thos., private	Van Rensselaer	Sharp
Ashall, Bradshaw, private	Webster	Long
Asken, William, private	Hathorn	Telford
Ashman, Samuel, private	Willet	Wright
Ashman, Sam'l, private	Van Veghten	
Ashley, Absolom, private	Drake	Haight
Ashbey, Ant'y, private	Field	Hecock
Ashley, Ant'y, private	Field	Dyckman
Ashley, Peter, private	Van Rensselaer	Philip
Ashly, Alden, private	Van Schoonhoven	Van Denburgh
Ashly, John, private	Van Schoonhoven	Van Denburgh
Ashton, James, major	Van Woert	
Ashton, John, private	Van Woert	Gilmore
Ashton, Phinehas, private	Van Veghten	Van Woert
Ashton, Thos., private	Van Woert	Pettit
Asor, Thomas, private	Van Schoonhoven	Taylor
Aspell, James, private	Wisner	Baly
Asten, Will., private	Yates	Wiltse
Astill, William, private	Newkirk	Crawford
Astin, Abrm., private	Brinckerhoff	Storm
Astine, Amos, private		
Astin, Jacob, private	Livingston	Smith
Astin, John, private	Luddington	Mead
Astin, Parvis, private	Van Woert	Gilmore
Astin, Thomas, private	Van Bergen	Dubois
Aston, Jacob, private	Graham	Wilson
Aston, Peter, private	Van Rensselaer	Philips
Aston, Philip, private	Willet	Harrison
Atkins, Isaac, private	Field	Hecock
Atkins, Isaac, private	Graham	Pearce
Atkins, Thos., private	Van Rensselaer	
Atkins, Wm., private	Graham	Magee
Attaffitt, Jno., private		Humfrey
Atwater, Jesse, private	Webster	Childs
twater, Jesse, private	Armstrong	McNitt
twell, Paul, private	Willet	Welp
Atwell, Paul, private	Willet	Wright
Atwood, Jabez, private	Wessenfels	Hardenburgh
Atwood, Jon'n, private	Harper	Harrison
Atwood, Peter, private	Willet	Henry
Atwood, Tim'y, sergeant	Livingston	Elliot
Atwood, Tim'y, sergeant	Van Rensselaer	Elliot
Auer, John, private	Drake	
Auer, Tobias, sergeant	Drake	
Auer, Tobias, private	Drake	Kronkhites
Auker, Henry, private	Schuyler	Slyngerland
Aul, Nath'l, private	Van Veghten	
Auler, Abner, private	Van Rensselaer	De Garmo
Aurie, John, private	Drake	
Aurie, Tobias, sergeant	Drake	
Aursen, Thos., private	Schuyler	Foreast
Aursen, Thomas, private	Van Rensselaer	Bries

NAME AND RANK.	REGIMENT.	COMPANY.
Aurson, Thomas, private	Van Rensselaer	Shaw
Auser, After, private	Hammond	
Auser, Isaac, private	Hammond	
Auser, Solomon, private	Hammond	
usgood, Nath'l, private	Graham	
Austin, Isaac, private	Drake	Haight
Austin, Jobe, sergeant	Luddington	Crane
Austin, John, sergeant	Armstrong	Tozer
Austin, John, corporal	Webster	
Austin, John, private	Webster	Tozer
Austin, Jno., private	Van Woert	Hodges
Austin, Justus, private	Van Rensselaer	Niles
Austin, Lockwood, private	Wessenfels	
Austin, Robert, private	Hopkins	Lane
Austin, Robert, private	Luddington	Crane
Austin, Smith, private	Luddington	Crane
Austine, John, private	Willet	Newell
Austine, John, private	Van Woert	Wells
Avaril, Joseph, private	Webster	
Avaril, Paul, lieut.	Armstrong	Tozer
Avaril, Paul, sergeant	Armstrong	Tozer
Avaril, Thomas, private	Webster	Thomas
Averil, Paul, sergeant	Webster	Tozer
Averil, Thomas, private	Webster	Tozer
Averts, Timothy, corporal	Pawling	Hunter
Avery, Abel, private	Platt	Kinnue
Avery, Abel, private	Van Rensselaer	Schermerhorn
Avery, Abiel, private	Willet	Marshall
Avery, Eben'r, ensign	Crane	Bouton
Avery, Eben'r, private	Dragoons	Delavan
Avery, Eben'r, private	Crane	Scofield
Avery, Elisha, private	Crane	Bouton
Avery, Enoch, private	Crane	Bouton
Avery, Enoch, private	Crane	Scofield
Avery, James, private		Stevenson
Avery, James, private	Crane	Lawrence
Avery, James, private	Crane	Scofield
Avery, James, fifer	Crane	Bouton
Avery, John, drummer	Crane	Scofield
Avery, John, private	Crane	Bouton
Avery, John, private	Brinckernoff	Brinckerhoff
Avery, Nehemiah, private	Wessenfels	Hardenburgh
Avery, Neh'h, private	Pawling	Livingston
Avery, Solomon, private	Crane	Bouton
Avery, Solomon, private	Crane	Scofield
Avets, John, private	Graham	Wilson
Avia, Able, private	Van Rensselaer	Dekker
Ayhart, Geo., private	Thomas	Hobby
Aylsworth, Benj., captain	Van Schoonhoven	
Ayres, Peter, corporal		Noble
Ayers, Reuben, private	Crane	Lewis
Avery, Reuben, Jr., priv.	Crane	Lewis
Ayres, Robert, private	Willet	Wright
Ayres, Thomas, private	Pawling	Faulkner
Ayres, William, corporal	Wessenfels	Brewster

These are enlisted men.

Not all Averills listed
Perhaps ditto for Rices

B.

Baard, Andrew, private	Schuyler	Sharp
Babcock, Amos, corporal	Van Rensselaer	Husted
Babcock, Amos, private	Wessenfels	Bowen
Babcock, Amos, Jr., priv.	Van Rensselaer	Shaw
Babcock, Azariah, private	Van Rensselaer	Shaw
Babcock, Benjamin, priv.	Willet	Marshall
Babcock, Benjamin, priv.	Graham	Lansing
Babcock, Charles, private	Van Rensselaer	Elliot
Babcock, David, private	Graham	Lansing
Babcock, David, private	Van Rensselaer	Niles
Babcock, Elisha, private	Wessenfels	Bowen
Babcock, Elisha, private	Willet	Tearse
Babcock, Elisha, private	Van Rensselaer	Niles
Babcock, Ezariah, private	Van Rensselaer	Shaw
Babcock, James, private	Hathorn	Sayre
Babcock, James, private	Hathorn	Shepherd
Babcock, James, private	Hays	Ackerson
Babcock, James, private	Vandenburgh	Wheeler
Babcock, Jason, sergeant	Van Rensselaer	Odle
Babcock, Job, private	Van Veghten	
Babcock, Job D., private	Hays	Gardner

Babcock, Job E., private	Hays	Gardner
Babcock, John, sergeant	Van Rensselaer	Niles
Babcock, Jno., corporal	Van Rensselaer	Odle
Babcock, John, private	Wessenfel	Bowen
Babcock, John, private	Harper	Drake
Babcock, John, private	Van Rensselaer	Odle
Babcock, John, private	Van Woert	Gilmore
Babcock, John, private	Van Woert	Brown
Babcock, John, private	Van Rensselaer	Niles
Babcock, John, private	Van Woert	McKillip
Babcock, John B., private	Van Rensselaer	Shaw
Babcock, John B., private	Van Rensselaer	Odle
Babcock, Jon'n, private	Willet	Tearse
Babcock, Jon'n, private	Van Veghten	
Babcock, Joseph, corporal	Van Rensselaer	Husted
Babcock, Joseph, private	Van Renselsaer	Shaw
Babcock, Joshua, private	Van Rensselaer	Odle
Babcock, Joshua, private	Van Rensselaer	Randall
Babcock, Nehemiah, priv.	Harper	Drake
Babcock, Newman, private	Willet	Tearse
Babcock, Silas, private	Van Rensselaer	Niles

Index p 453 last col   Roster of State Troops

Index of Awards, Soldiers of the War of 1812 - New York Adjutant General's Office
NYPL - R973.524N532 (1969)

No.	NAME OF APPLICANT.	RESIDENCE OF APPLICANT.	AMOUNT ALLOWED.	
16,927	Rhodes, Reuben, by Widow,	Hempstead, New York,	$58 00	
4,710	Rhodes, Richard,	Hempstead, New York,	53 00	
15,794	Rhodes, Solomon,	Dale, Outagamie County, Wis.,	22 00	
11,317	Rhodes, Thomas, by Administratrix,	Hempstead, New York,	58 00	
4,709	Rhodes, William,	Hempstead, New York,	55 00	
4,906	Rhodes, William,	Granville, New York,	13 00	
12,622	Rhoades, Zena,	Mishawaka, Indiana,	70 00	
13,811	Rhyne, Frederick, by Daughter, &c.,	Cicero, New York,	73 00	
11,378	Ricard, George,	Williamsburgh, Kings Co., N. Y.,	75 00	
14,832	Rice, Asa,	Fort Ann, New York,	100 00	
16,793	Rice, Asa H., by Widow,	Sullivan, Madison County, N. Y.,	22 00	
337	Rice, Asahel,	Manlius, New York,	56 00	
13,300	Rice, Benjamin, by Administratrix,	Harmony, New York,	70 00	
13,301	Rice, Benjamin, by Administratrix,	Harmony, New York,	50 00	
8,859	Rice, Charles,	St. Joseph, Michigan,	150 00	
7,461	Rice, Clark, Jr., by Administratrix,	Cambridge, Washington Co., N. Y.,	14 50	
4,184	Rice, Consider, by Administratrix,	Rome, New York,	77 00	
12,582	Rice, Daniel,	Townsend, Sandusky County, Ohio,	62 00	
5,292	Rice, David, 1st,	Ogden, Monroe County, New York,	55 00	
5,623	Rice, Dennis,	Meredith, Delaware County, N. Y.,	58 00	
813	Rice, Ebenezer,	Martinsburgh, Lewis Co., N. Y.,	19 00	
10,557	Rice, Elijah,	Pleasant Valley, Dutchess Co., N. Y.,	58 00	
✓ 6,286	Rice, George M.,	Woodhull, Steuben Co., N. Y.,	58 00	(on Pa border)
14,833	Rice, Heman,	Sparta, Wisconsin,	21 00	
5,789	Rice, Hubbard,	Clarendon, Orleans Co., New York,	25 00	
3,757	Rice, James,	New Haven,	21 00	
12,322	Rice, Jedediah,	Chemung County, New York,	58 00	
1,916	Rice, Joel P.,	Champion, New York,	48 25	
1,850	Rice, John,	Jewett, New York,	66 00	
5,311*	Rice, Lewis,	Rochester, New York,	60 00	

* Duplicate.

Book says original declarations of claims are on file in Bureau of War Records, Directory of Military + Naval Affairs, Public Security Bldg, Albany NY 12226
(Indicate claimant's name + military grade, inclusive period of service, + land warrant, if any, granted as a result of his service.)

R. 973.52 W 588 — 974.7 N53c Council of Appointment (Vol I) Military Records 1784-1821 (Annual Report of New York State Historian)

Index to War of 1812 Pensioners
by Virgil D. White
Files Vol III N-Z p 1485
Shows
Rice, George, Mary A WC-32367
SC-3687
Srv. - Capt Foster's & Capt Harrison's Co.
9th Regt US Infantry

Rice, George M., SC 6727
Srvc - Capt Nath'l Fisher's Co, NY Mil.

Revolutionary War Claims Rejected

Rice, Rebecca, widow of Samuel,
Orange, Franklin. Married a second
husband, thus not widow of the
soldier whose service she claims for.

1806.

ONONDAGA COUNTY.

Brigadier General Robert Earl's brigade:

Lieutenant Colonel James Knapp's regiment:

Daniel Miller, captain, vice Asa Andrews, resigned.

Martin Keep, captain, vice John Stone, moved; Moses Kinne, lieutenant, vice Daniel Miller, promoted; Benjamin Andrews, lieutenant, vice Martin Keep, do; Aaron Cleveland, lieutenant, vice John Babcock, do; Simon Phelps, ensign, vice Moses Kinne, do; Augustus Chapin, ensign, vice Benjamin Andrews, do; Clark Baley, ensign, vice Moses Nash, a justice of the peace; Jacob Thorp, ensign, vice Aaron Cleveland, promoted; Nehemiah Park, lieutenant, vice Asahel Trowbridge, a coroner; Ezra Rockwell, ensign, vice James Olds, moved.

John Babcock, captain; Otis Legg, lieutenant; Abel Richardson, ensign—of a new company.

William Melvil, adjutant, vice Joshua Ballard, promoted; Stephen B. Lounsbury, quartermaster, vice Wm. Melvil, do; Luther Rice, surgeon, vice John Miller, moved.

(1806)

CAVALRY.

✓ Joshua Ballard, captain; William Mallery, first lieutenant; Benjamin James, second lieutenant; George Rice, cornet—of a new company of cavalry in the second squadron of the fifth division.

CHENANGO COUNTY. (includes Daniel Bordwell)

Brigadier General Benjamin Jones' brigade:

In the regiment lately commanded by Lieutenant Colonel Wm. Guthrie, junior:

Thomas Lyon, lieutenant colonel commandant, vice William Guthrie, junior, resigned; Samuel Balcomb, first major, vice Thos. Lyon, promoted; Isaiah Landers, second major; Jared Redfield,

---

"Vital Records" Eastern New York 1777-1834 R 929.3 B 787 r E

7202. Rice, Ebenezer m 3/8/04 Frances Platt in Marcellus; Hon. Dan Bradley, Esq. (6-3/27)
7203. Rice, Ebenezer, S. m 2/15/20 Caroline White, both of Middlefield, in M; Rev. Andrew Oliver (3-2/28)
7204. Rice, Frances, 23, wf of Ebenezer, d 8/18/07 in Marcellus (6-9/8)
7205. Rice, H. P. (Mr.), 29, d 2/10/32 in Saratoga Springs (4 [Keeseville Herald]-2/21) 1832 (b 1803)
7206. Rice, Henry m 4/17/19 Harriet Barker in Middlefield; Elder Banjamin Sawin. All of M. (3-4/19)
7207. Rice, Jacob m 10/21/31 Mary Ann Smith in Poughkeepsie, both of Pleasant Valley; Rev. Welton (8-11/16)
7208. Rice, Joseph, Esq., attorney, m 1/27/25 Elisa Edson in Milford (3-1/31)
7209. Rice, Mary, 43, consort of Holden formerly of Middlefield, d 7/31/23 in Morrisville (3-8/18)
7210. Rice, Obed of Troy m 12/31/07 Sally Kinney of Greenbush in G (9-1/5/08)
7211. Rice, Olney m 5/22/22 Betsey Babcock in Westford; Rev. Garvin (3-5/27)
7212. Rice, Susan , 20, wf of Ebenezer, d in Marcellus (6-11/23/02)
7213. Rice, William, Esq., attorney, formerly of Ballston Spa., m 4/5/25 Rosalie M. Jackson of Charleston, SC in C (2-4/26) NY to SC!

SARATOGA COUNTY RESIDENTS, 1791-1802

The following record comes from a typescript produced in Nov 1946 by Martha K. & Henry C. Ritchie. The names were extracted from the minutes of the meetings of the Board of Supervisors, Saratoga County, NY 1791-1802

SARATOGA COUNTY RESIDENTS, 1791-1802

DATE	NAME	REFERENCE
1794	Armstrong, Thomas	juror
1794	Armstrong, Isaac	juror
1794	Armstrong, John C.	juror
1794	Armstrong, James	juror
1793	Arnold, John	juror
1793	Ash, William	juror, Half Moon
1797	Auler, John	plank for bridge, Galway
1792	Austin, William	constable
1793	Austin, Oliver	petit larceny
1802	Averill, Calvin	chain bearer, Hadley ✓
1802	Averill, Philo	chain bearer, Hadley ✓
1796-1799	Avery, Benjamin	killed wolf, Saratoga
1800	Avery, Abel	surety
1799	Axtell, Henry	juror, Greenfield
1797	Babcock, Benjamin	commissioner roads
1799	Backer, Absolom	election clerk, Galway
1796-1800	Bacon, Ebenezer	land for road, Saratoga, Nortumberland
1800	Bacon, David	juror
1791-1800	Bacon, Samuel	justice, supervisor, Stillwater
1792	Bacon, Joseph	assessor, Galway
1793-1795	Bailey, Samuel	assessor, Saratoga, Greenfield
1796-1797	Bailey, Caleb	constable
1801	Bailey, Margaret	land for road, Hal Moon
1793	Baker, Henry	juror, Half Moon
1794	Baker, William	juror, Milton
1795	Baker, Edy	feeding prisoner
1791-1802	Baldwin, Seth C.	supervisor, assembly, sheriff, Ballston
1794	Baldwin, Jacob	land for road
1797	Baldwin, Chancey	inspector election, Charlton
1802	Baldwin, Samuel	town clerk, Charlton
1791-1796	Ball, John	census, supervisor, Milton, Charlton
1792	Bancker, Gerard	state treasurer
1791-1793	Banta, Arie	census, assessor, Half Moon
1792	Barbour, John	surveyor
1794	Bard, James	land for road
1802	Bard, David	assessor, Providence
1795	Barker, William	land for road
1789-1802	Barker, Samuel S,	juror, school commissioner, Providence
1795	Barney, Daniel F.	clerk election, Charlton

68

SARATOGA COUNTY RESIDENTS, 1791-1802 (through 1880)

DATE	NAME	REFERENCE
1795	Barks, John	juror
1796	Barns, Robert	juror, Milton
1796	Barns, William	taking charge of prisoners
1796	Barns, Isaac	taking charge of prisoners
1800	Barrett, Eleazer	juror
1800	Barrett, William	constable
1796	Bartly, Hugh	juror, Ballston
1795	Barton, Noah	juror
1798	Barton, Peter	juror
1799	Barton, Benjamin	juror, Greenfield
1800-1802	Bateman, Ebenezer	constable, justice, Northumberland
1801	Bateman, Eleazer	constable, Northumberland
1796	Baxter, Lawrence	taking charge of prisoners
1795-1796	Beach, Zerah	inspector election, Ballston
1801	Beach, William G.	constable
1799-1802	Beach, Asa	constable, Charlton
1800	Beach, John	juror
___	Beadle, David	juror
1797-1802	Beamus/Bemus, Jotham	constable, commissioner roads
1797	Beamus/Bemus, John	constable
1798	Beamus/Bemus, Joseph	commissioner roads, Saratoga
1796	Bedell, Hopson	juror, Ballston
1793-1794	Beebe, Hobson	commissioner roads, Ballston
1798-1802	Belden/Belding, Chancy	town clerk, Charlton
1802	Belden/Belding, Samuel	inspector election, Charlton
1802	Belden/Belding, Zenus	clerk election, Greenfield
1794	Belding, William	land for highway
1792-1798	Bell, James	bridge, inspector election, Charlton
1799-1801	Bemuss, Jothan	juror, Saratoga
1799	Benedict, Stephen	commissioner roads, Stillwater
1800	Benedict, Elias	juror
1794-1800	Benedict, John	juror
1801	Benedict, Ezra	juror, Charlton
1791-1796	Benedict, Caleb	town clerk, treasurer, Ballston
1791-1802	Benedict, Uriah (jr)	supervisor, Ballston, Milton
1793	Benedict, Matthew	assessor, Ballston
1794	Benedict, Elisha	commissioner roads, Ballston
1796-1797	Benedict, Amos	juror. Milton
1796	Benedict, Micajah	juror, Ballston

69

SARATOGA COUNTY RESIDENTS, 1791-1802

DATE	NAME	REFERENCE
1797-1801	Benedict, Levy	inspector election, Ballston
1798-1802	Benedict, Bushnell	constable
1791, 1795	Benjamin, Eliakim	keeping prisoners
1795	Benjamin, Thomas B.	keeping prisoners
1793-1794	Bennit, Eben	constable
1800	Bennit, Joseph	juror
1797-1801	Bennit, Nathan	constable, Stillwater
1798	Bennit, Thomas	killed wolf
1792	Benson, John	moving pauper, Stillwater
1794	Bently, Polly	land for highway
1794-1795	Bently, Tillinghast	juror, Milton
1792-1802	Berry, Sidney	judge, Saratoga, Northumberland
1797-1799	Berry, John M.	assessor, Saratoga, Northumberland
1799	Berry, Thomas	clerk election, Northumberland
1797	Bettis, Joseph	clerk election, Ballston
1796-1801	Betts, Gideon	juror, Charlton
1797-1799	Betts, Jeremiah	juror, Stillwater
1799	Betts, Isaiah	inspector election, Greenfield
1801	Betts, Ira	clerk election, Ballston
1792	Betty, William	commissioner roads, Ballston
1796	Betty, Joseph	inspector election
1796	Beuil, Jonathan	commissioner roads, Greenfield
1792	Billings, Henry	jail guard
1796	Billings, Benjamin	juror, Milton
1796, 1799	Billings, Jesse	juror, Saratoga
1799	Black, John	caught horse thieves
1798, 1801	Blackleach, Joseph	clerk election, Greenfield
1802	Blackmore, Stephen	killing wolf, Greenfield
1796	Blakesly, Clement	juror, Saratoga
1792	Blancher, Sarah	jail guard
1792-1798	Bleecker, John	supervisor, Stillwater
1791-1798	Bleeker, John N.	treasurer, Albany Co
1796	Blood, John	juror, Ballston
1792	Bloor, John	clerk election, Milton
1800	Blum, Silas	juror
1792-1802	Boardman, Daniel	inspector election, assessor, Saratoga, Greenfield, Hadley ✓
1799-1802	Bockes, John	town clerk, Greenfield
1801	Boice, Robert	juror, Northumberland

70-71

SARATOGA COUNTY RESIDENTS, 1791-1802 (through 1880)

DATE	NAME	REFERENCE
1800	Boin, William	juror
1797-1802	Booth, Nathaniel	supervisor, Ballston
1794, 1801	Bostwick, William W.	election clerk, Charlton
1801	Bostwick, David	juror, Stillwater
1798	Bown, Samuel	wagoner, Galway
1795	Boyd, William	inspector election, Charlton
1792-1795	Boyd, John jr	supervisor, Charlton
1793-1797	Boyd, John	inspector election, Charlton
1792-1796	Boyd, David jr	inspector election, Charlton
1793	Boyd, James	petit larceny
1802	Brachaw, John	assessor, Half Moon
1800	Brackett, Timothy	commissioner roads
1801	Bradford, George	assessor, Hadley
1791-1797	Bradshaw, William	assessor, Half Moon
1799-1800	Bradshaw, John	commissioner roads, Half Moon
1793	Bradt, Andrew	juror, Half Moon
1791-1795	Brayton, William	assessor, Half Moon
1793	Brayton, George	to attend general sessions
1796-1802	Brayton, Stephen	inspector election, Hadley, Greenfield
1799	Breed, Thomas	land damage
1791-1793	Brevoert, Henry	collector, Half Moon
1797	Brewerton, Henry	examing pauper, Stillwater
1795	Brewster/Bruster, Truelove	jailor, Albany Co
1799-1802	Brewster/Bruster, Joseph	constable, Galway
1791-1800	Brisbean, James	road from Ebenezer King to road to Gre Bend, election clerk, Saratoga
1795-1800	Brisbean, John	juror, Saratoga
1798	Brown, Phineas	clerk election, Northumberland
1801	Brown, Nathan	juror, Charlton
1801-1802	Brown, Ebenezer	inspector election, Hadley
1801-1802	Brown, Timothy	commissioner roads, Hadley
1793-1802	Brown, Joseph W.	assessor, Galway, commissioner roads, Charlton
1796-1800	Brown, David Esq	taken care of
1796-1801	Brown, Peter	constable, Greenfield, Hadley
1792-1794	Brown, Thomas	assessor, Charlton
1792-1802	Brown, John	inspector election, Charlton
1793	Brown, Valentine	to general sessions

to be continued

SARATOGA COUNTY RESIDENTS, 1791-1802

DATE	NAME	REFERENCE
1798-1802	Clark, Thomas	pound, Charlton
1800	Clark, John	juror
1792-1802	Clark, Samuel	assembly, treasurer, supervisor, Stillwat & Malta
1793-1797	Clark, William	inspector election, Charlton
1802	Clark, Samuel jr	surveyor, Half Moon & Malta
1796	Clark, Elisha	clerk, Charlton
1792-1800	Cleaveland, Jacoib	surveyor, Galway; assessor, Ballston
1794	Cleaveland, Ezekiel	constable
1792	Clement, Peter	commissioner roads, Charlton
1794-1796	Clement, Tobias	land for highway, Saratoga
1799	Clemmons, Cornelius	juror
1795	Clinston, David	land for road
1794	Clinton, Joseph	juror
1796	Clock, Ezra	election clerk, Milton
1792-1794	Clute, Gradus C.	tax refund, constable, Half Moon
1793	Cogswell, Christopher	attending general sessions
1797	Cogswell, Samuel	juror
1796	Cogswell, Reuben	constable
1800	Cogswell, Stephen	juror
1797-1798	Cogswell, Elisha	juror
1796-1797	Cole, William	constable
1797	Cole, Peter	juror
1797	Cole, Elisha	juror
1797	Cole, Aaron	juror
1796	Collins, Walsingham	chain bearer, Saratoga
1799	Colvert, James	juror
1800	Colweld, Arthur	juror
1791-1802	Comstock, Adam	assembly
1791-1802	Comstock, Aaron	census
1793-1799	Comstock, Gideon	clerk election, Saratoga & Greenfield
1796-1800	Conde, Nehemiah (also Cunde)	inspector election, justice, Saratoga & Galway
1796-1797	Conde, Jesse	built bridge, Charlton
1797	Conklin, Joshua	juror
1791-1793	Conner, Edward	elction clerk, Half Moon
1793	Cook, Elisha jr	juror
1801	Cook, John	commissioner roads, Northfield

(77)

A serial article beginning in Vol. 10 of The SARATOGA Copied at WI SHS 22 Apr 1999-njz. This is part of a search for information, since the Averill Genealogy is vague about Philo Averill's early adult years, his first two wives, Betsy Bordman and Charlotte Baker, and the children of those marriages, as well as the background of his third wife, our Mrs. Rebecca (Rice)(Cropsey) Averill.

This shows a John Rice owning land at Stillwater, a probable relative, but no Cropsey though a Seth Crapo (not shown) was 1794-5 elections inspector at Ballston. Residents' surnames show mixed ethnic backgrounds, but quite a few may be identified as coming from Litchfield Co. CT, such as Daniel Boardman, Cogswells, Browns, etc. Brother Isaac ~~Calvin who lived at Hadley, married a widow Beach~~. Gunn Philo & Rebecca sold a home in Greenfield to a Comstock. Was "Crapsie" of early Albany Dutch descent?

Isaac M. Beech

The SARATOGA is a Quarterly publication of Valley Quarterlies, for the county of Saratoga in New York State. Arthur Kelly, Editor. Single copy price is $4.50. By subscription at $14 per year from:
Arthur C.M. Kelly
60 Cedar Heights Road
Rhinebeck, N.Y. 12572

The SARATOGA
ISSN 0740-9702

This Quarterly is published on a calendar year basis. The number in the upper right corner of your mailing label reports the calendar year of your subscription.

Subscriptions may be renewed at any time prior to the expiration date. Please cooperate by sending in your renewal early. Thank you.

Cover Design by Al Divine, U. of Wisconsin, Madison- Art Department

Copyright 1993
Arthur C.M. Kelly

SARATOGA COUNTY RESIDENTS, 1791-1802

DATE	NAME	REFERENCE
1794-1802	Potter, Restcome	constable, Galway
1796-1799	Potter, Zebedy	inspector election, Galway
1797	Potter, Asahel	supervisor, Greenfield
1798	Potter, George	juror
1802	Potter, Ephriam	commissioner election, Northfield (Edinburgh)
1792-1799	Powel, Elisha	supervisor, Milton
1800	Pratt, Nathaniel	juror
1797	Prentice, Benjamin	--
1798	Prentice, John	petit larceny
1797	Preston, William	constable
1795	Price, Benjamin	juror
1796-1801	Price, Rufus	inspector election, Greenfield
1796	Price, Rufus jr	justice, Greenfield
1797	Price, Joseph	justice
1796-1802	Prior, John	assessor, Greenfield
1802	Prior, Benjamin	killed wolf
1800	Proctor, Gershom	juror
1791-1796	Prosser, David	killed wolf
1799	Putnam, Ephriam	assisting constable
1793-1796	Putnam, Asaph	constable, Saratoga
1794	Putnam, Parks	juror
1795-1799	Putnam, Gideon	constable, Saratoga
1794	Randall, James	juror
1802	Rathbun, Daniel	constable, Milton
1791-1801	Raymond, Nathan	assessor, Ballston
1798	Read, George	juror
1797	Reamus, John	constable
1796	Reed, James	juror, Saratoga
1793-1797	Reeves, William	assessor, Half Moon
1799	Remington, Tono	inspector election, Ballston
1795	Reynolds, Joel	juror
1796	Rhoads, John	inspector election, Providence
1798	Rhoads, Peleg	juror
1792	Rice, John	supporting pauper, Stillwater ✓
1791	Rice, John	road thru land, Stillwater ✓
1800-1802	Richards, Paul	blacksmith
1798-1801	Richey, Andrew	school commissioner, Charlton
1796	Ricks, John	taking charge of prisoners

(88)

, including telephone books more recently, are
ating people and charting their movements. An
28) of Manzer's Bibliography includes a table
r which directories exist, for the communities
allston Spa, Burnt Hills, Corinth, Mechanicville,
City Falls, Saratoga Lake, Saratoga Springs,
h Glens Falls, Stillwater, Victory Mills, and

nly two directories which cover the county, more
hild, Gazetteer and Business Directory of Sara-
ensbury for 1871 (Syracuse, 1871), and Farmers'
d Map of Saratoga County, N.Y. (Valatie, 1890).

EPITAPHS

time that vital registration was commencing, a
n diligently transcribed virtually all the grave-
The original books, beautifully handwritten a
ld by the Manuscript Division of the New York
y may be examined on microfilm there, or at the
office. There are separate surname indices in
"epitaphs" and for "additional names."
n Durkee, Some of Ye Epitaphs in Saratoga County,
oga Springs, 1876-1881), 5 volumes.

o locating cemeteries, Frank Lafforthun and Vio-
n overprint of our county highway map which shows
he county. It is available for $1.00 from the
torian, 31 Woodlawn Avenue, Saratoga Springs 12866.

s after 1876 it is necessary to visit the cemetery
through the typescripts prepared by various peo-
rs, often filled with typographical errors; the
typescripts is held by the County Historian. A
les, however, make some of these epitaphs readily

ral Writer's Project, WPA, Pine Grove Cemetery,

ral Writer's Project, WPA, Sweetman and West Charl-
1938.
Howard I. Becker, Town of Clifton Park Cemeteries,

g) Record of reinterments in Sacandaga Reservoir
NYSL.
iptions from Lynwood Cemetery, Hadley," Reg.

rd I. Becker, Town of Halfmoon Cemeteries, 1963.
W. Winch, Cemeteries and Burial Places in the
1961.
s) Cornelius E. Durkee, epitaphs from various cem-
4:177-84,289-95,389-96; 45:126-27; 47:233-40,403-
85-90,245-50.
rnelius E. Durkee, epitaphs from Congo. Church cem-
81-89.

Genealogical Guide to Saratoga Co NY -
Field Horne (1980) US/CAN 974.748
D27h

Transfers of land since 1791 (and some earlier) are recorded at the County Clerk's Office, Ballston Spa, and are properly indexed by grantor and grantee. Do not write to that office. If you cannot go in person, you can search the records on microfilm, available from the Genealogical Society of Utah:

Deeds, 1-229 (1774-1901).
Mortgage Records, 1-40 (1791-1851).
Loan Commissioners' Mortgages, 1-7 (1792-1879).

Additional early land records are on microfilm at NYSA.

MANUSCRIPTS

The two largest collections of manuscript material, including family bible records, are held by the Saratoga County Historian and the Saratoga County Historical Society. The latter collection is described in the Catalogue of the Manuscript Collection (Ballston Spa, 1979), available for $2.40 postpaid.

MAPS

Manzer's Bibliography (pp. 493-506) lists maps, atlases, and perspective views. The more important maps, useful for locating places of residence, are:

1856. Samuel Geil, Map of Saratoga County, N.Y.
1866. S.N. Beers, New Topographical Atlas of Saratoga County, N.Y.
1876. F.W. Beers and Louis H. Cramer, Combination Atlas of Saratoga and Ballston.
1884-1951. Sanborn Map and Publishing Company, Ltd. Insurance Maps of New York. Refer to Manzer, p. 497, for details.
1890. Farmers' Pocket Directory and Map of Saratoga County, N.Y.

MUNICIPAL RECORDS

County government records are chiefly in the hands of the County Clerk. Supervisors' Minutes, 1791-1802, are also on microfilm at NYSA, with a typewritten index on file at SCHS.

The towns, villages and cities have a vast amount of records, such as minute books and tax rolls, which may have some genealogical value. Only two municipalities have guides to their records, and one is outdated:

The Records of Ballston Spa, Saratoga County (Albany, 1921).
Teresa Feuerstein, Guide to the Archives, City of Saratoga Springs, N.Y. (Saratoga Springs, 1978).

In most cases (Saratoga Springs being a notable exception) these records are in the care of the clerk of the town, village or city. The existing municipalities and their governmental histories are as follows:

Ballston: district 1775, town 1788
Ballston Spa: village 1807
Charlton: town from Ballston 1792
Clifton Park: town from Halfmoon 1828
Corinth: town from Hadley 1818
Corinth: village 1886

Saratoga Co. NY

STILLWATER

Bap., "First," c.1762: records at Stillwater Federated Church

Bap., "Second," in the village, 1836: records from 1889 at Stillwater Federated Church; records 1836-1932 on microfilm at NYSA

Congo., 1762: org. at Canaan, Conn. 1752, rem. to Stillwater 1762, became "Presb. Church of Stillwater and Mechanicville" 1852, in 1871 separated and continued at Yellow Meeting House; records 1752-1904 at NYSL, microfilmed by Genealogical Society of Utah; copy at Stillwater Federated Church

Epis., "St. John's," 1795: original records and copy 1795-1878 at NYSL, microfilmed by Genealogical Society of Utah; see also baptisms 1762 by Rev. John Ogilvie of Trinity Church, New York, in Rec. 67:204-16,369-86

M.E., Ketchum's Corners, 1800: no records before 1832; record of members 1832-56 at NYSL

M.E., 1857: records 1866-87 on microfilm at NYSA from originals at Stillwater Federated Church

Presb., 1791 (but moribund 1795-1816): in 1816 called "First Presb. Congo. Church of Stillwater" and in 1818 Presb. Church reorganized records 1793-1856 bound with Congo. Church records at NYSL and on microfilm at NYSA; other records at Stillwater Federated Church

Presb., Ketchum's Corners, 1866

Ref.Prot.Dutch, 1798: RI 1:19

*R.C., "St. Peter the Apostle," 1874: records since 1921 at church, earlier records at St. Paul's, Mechanicville

WATERFORD

Bap., 1818: formerly at Lansingburgh; records 1818-35 at NYSL and microfilmed by Genealogical Society of Utah; now merged with Presb as Waterford Federated Church

*Epis., "Grace," 1810: records 1810-40 destroyed by fire, 1840-50 missing, records from 1850 at church

*M.E., 1834: burials 1885-88 in DAR Cemetery Records 44:223

Presb., 1797: united with Ref.Prot.Dutch 1804-26; marriages 1831-47 1859, 1863-1904 at NYSL, microfilmed by Genealogical Soc. of Utah; now merged with Bap. as Waterford Federated Church

Ref.Prot.Dutch, ante 1775: removed to village 1799; original records and copy at NYSL, microfilmed by Genealogical Society of Utah

*R.C., "St. Mary's," 1843: in 1877 still under Cohoes Church

WILTON

Bap., 1815-74

*M.E., South Wilton, ante 1855

M.E., Wilton, 1871-c.1955: attached to circuit with South Wilton

*M.E., Gurn Spring/Emersons Corners: attached to circuit with South Wilton; listed in 1875 census as "Free Church" but later M.E.

MECHANICVILLE

*Epis., "St. Luke's," 1828: original and copy 1828-81 at NYSL

M.E., 1828: merged into "Emmanuel United Church," records from 1873 at church

Presb., ante 1855: merged into Emmanuel; outgrowth of Yellow Meeting House Church, Stillwater; records (mems. 1855-1960, mar. 1909-14) in DAR Bible Records 108:101-31

*R.C., "St. Paul's," 1845: merged into "Assumption St. Paul's," records from 1857

Univ., "of Half Moon and Stillwater," 1833: met at Mechanicville; cf. RI 2:7

MILTON

Assoc.Presb., West Milton, 1791: session book 1847-57 at SCHS; marriages 1828-62 by Rev. Joseph Sweetman at N.Y. Genealogical and Biographical Society; records 1791-1846 at NYSL

*Bap., "Old Stone Church," North Milton, 1793; members 1793-1837 at NYSL; records 1797-1947 on microfilm at NYSA, originals in custody of Mrs. Stanley Barss

Epis., "St. James," Milton Center, 1796-1845; merged into Christ Church, Ballston Spa; records at NYSL with those of Christ Church

Friends (Hicksite), 1806-47: began meetings under jurisdiction of Galway M.M. ante 1806, became "Milton Monthly Meeting" 1818, division 1828, united with Galway 1847

Friends (Orthodox), 1828-36: united with Galway and became Greenfield M.M.

*M.E., Rock City Falls, 1811: began at Swans Corners, moved to Rock City Falls and org. 1844

*R.C., "St. Paul's," Rock City Falls, 1872; records under St. Joseph's Church, Broadalbin

MOREAU

Bap., 1792: met at Reynolds Corners until 1859, called "First Bap. Church of Moreau" until 1874, thenceforth "of So. Glens Falls"; apparently Union Church in 1855 (Bap. and Congo.)

Congo., Reynolds Corners, 1802-59: members 1802-59 in DAR Cemetery Records, 154:202-17; also baptisms, marriages, funerals 1824-70 by Rev. John H. Leggett at NYSL

*Friends (Orthodox), South Glens Falls, 1822: outgrowth of Queensbury M.M., became "Moreau Monthly Meeting" 1856, changed name to "South Glens Falls M.M." 1917

M.E., South Glens Falls, 1843: became separate charge 1876

*M.E., Fortsville, 1850

M.E., Reynolds Corners, c.1860

NORTHUMBERLAND

*M.E., Gansevoort, 1839: records 1893-1908 in DAR Cemetery Records 124:398

"Northfield," 1801: RI 1:25

*Ref.Prot.Dutch "of Northumberland," Bacon Hill, 1820: outgrowth of Schuylerville; records 1820-1914 at NYSL; some records in DAR Bible Records 70:1-24 and DAR Cemetery Records 113:84

Ref.Prot.Dutch, Gansevoort, 1829

*Ref.Prot.Dutch, "Amity," Vischer Ferry, 1802: records 1801-1942 published in Howard I.Becker, Early History of the Amity Reformed Church (Rexford, 1956).

Ref.Prot.Dutch, Clifton Park Center, c.1795-1850: no records survive

CORINTH

*Bap., 1795: org. as "Third Bap. Church of Greenfield," changed 1801 to Hadley, 1819 to Corinth

*Free Meth., 1867: called Wes.Meth. in 1875 census

*M.E., c.1825: records at church from c.1890

*M.E., South Corinth: attached to circuit with Greenfield Center

*Presb., 1814: org. as "Congo. Church of Hadley and Luzerne," became Presb. 1822, changed to Corinth 1831, defunct 1852, new org. 1867.

DAY

Bap., c.1802

*Christian, "First," 1833: now Conklingville Community Church; no early records

Christian, "Second," West Day, 1857

M.E., Day Center, 1865

Presb., listed in 1875 census

Ref.Prot.Dutch, "Stone Church," Day Center, 1842: records 1842-66 at New Brunswick Theological Seminary, N.J.

EDINBURG

Bap., Batchellerville, 1798-c.1852: not continuous with present body

*M.E., Beechers Hollow, 1815: records at church

M.E., Edinburg Hill, ante 1824: Prot.Meth. in 1850; recently defunct

*Presb., Batchellerville, 1808: org. as Congo. at Beechers Hollow, by 1815 it was Presb. at Northampton, Fulton Co., but split 1824 into Northampton and Edinburg bodies, Congo. again in 1831, Presb. in 1866 and moved to Batchellerville; records in custody of Miss Charlotte Knapp

GALWAY

Assoc.Presb., 1807-1939: session records 1807-34 at NYSL; other records at United Meth., into which the church merged 1939

Bap., "First," East Galway, 1778-1918

*Bap., "Second," Galway village, 1789: now Bible Baptist Church, and holds records from beginning

Christian, "First," 1814-1913: some mar. records in notebook of Rev. John Showers at SCHS

Friends (Hicksite), East Galway, 1794: began under jurisdiction of Saratoga; became monthly meeting 1802; Hicksite 1828; united with Milton 1847; laid down 1865 and members dismissed to Saratoga

Friends (Orthodox), East Galway, 1828: united with Milton 1836 and called Greenfield M.M., q.v.

*M.E., 1820: some records at church but vital records are missing

M.E., East Galway, 1858: outgrowth of Rock City Falls and attached to circuit with it; closed 1979

GREENFIELD

*Bap., "First," Greenfield Center, 1791: outgrowth of Stillwater

Bap., "Second," Daketown, 1794-1822

Bap., "Third," 1795: assumed title "Second" in 1822, eventually united with First Bap. Church

Bap., "Jamesville," Middle Grove, 1846: outgrowth of Old Stone Church of Milton, house built 1838, merged with First Bap. Church; records in transcript 1838-74 shelved at SCH

Christian, listed in 1875 census

Congo., South Greenfield, 1790: records 1792-1814 in Rec., 34-35; funerals, Stamford Gene.Soc.Bull., 9:7-16; records 1855-1893 in ms. daybook of Rev. Zerah Taylor Hoyt, photocopy at NYSL

Epis., 1810(?)

Friends (Orthodox), North Greenfield, 1795: began under jurisdiction of Saratoga; was transferred to Galway M.M. 1802; became monthly meeting 1836 by merger of Galway and Milton, laid down 1863

Friends (Hicksite), Scotts Corners, 1827

*M.E., Greenfield Center, c.1800: records in transcript 1868-1944 filed at SCH

*M.E., Porter Corners, c.1840: attached to circuit with Greenfield Center

Univ., Porter Corners, 1816

HADLEY

Bap., 1826

Free Will Bap., Conklingville, 1841

Epis., "St. John's," Conklingville, 1868-99: records 1870-99 at St. Mary's Church, Lake Luzerne

Presb., Conklingville, 1854

Wes.Meth., 1844: records from 1909 at church

HALF MOON

Bap., "First," Newtown, 1803: see RI 1:35; moved to Middletown c.1835; some records at Emmanuel United Church, Mechanicville

Bap., "Second," Clifton Park village: listed in 1866 atlas and 1875 census

Friends, 1799-1855: meetings held 3 miles s.w. of Mechanicville under jurisdiction of Saratoga M.M.; Orthodox after 1828

M.E., Crescent, 1852: merged into Shenendehowa United Meth. Church; records in transcript at SCHS

M.E., West Crescent/Gray's Corners: listed in 1875 census; merged into Shenendehowa United Meth. Church; records in transcript at SCHS

M.E., Coons Corners/Ushers: listed in 1855 and 1875 censuses

M.E., Newtown: merged into Shenendehowa United Meth. Church; records in transcript at SCHS

Ref.Prot.Dutch, Middletown, 1791: may be the same as RI 1:20a-21

R.C., "Church of the Expectation," listed in 1875 census

MALTA

Christian, listed in 1875 census

M.E., Malta Ridge, 1814: records in custody of Earl Gates

M.E., East Line, 1800-1870: records lost (cf. Sylvester)

Meth.Prot., Malta Ridge, 1829-c.1880

Presb., Maltaville, 1821: successor to East Ballston body, Congo. by 1837, prob. the "Union" (Presb. and M.E.) listed in 1875 census

Presb., Malta/Dunningstreet, 1843: org. as Congo. under Maltaville, independent 1845; records 1845-1948 at church, photocopy at NYSL

Union Society, "Malta and Saratoga Springs," 1838: RI 2:24-25

PROVIDENCE

*Bap., "First," 1789: met at West Providence until 1847, since then at Hagedorn's Mills; org. as "Third Bap. Church of Galway"; members 1791-1852 in Early Settlers of N.Y.S., vols. 8-9; records in transcript filed at SCH

Bap., "Second," 1810: Fish House Road

*Christian, Barkersville, 1845: outgrowth of Galway, independent 1947

Friends, 1800: meetings held under jurisdiction of Saratoga M.M., transferred to Galway M.M. 1802, became Orthodox 1828, records continue through 1843; located at Eddy's Corners on Barkersville-Fayville Road

Presb., 1796: RI 1:17

Prot.Meth., West Providence, 1841: became M.E. 1871, closed 1895

SARATOGA

Bap., Schuylerville, 1790: "First Bap. Church of Saratoga" until 1836; records in transcript 1835-1926 shelved at SCH; earlier records lost; outgrowth of Stillwater

*Epis., "St. Stephen's," Schuylerville, 1846

*Friends (Hicksite), Quaker Springs, 1783: Saratoga Monthly Meeting org. at Easton by 1776, meetings in Saratoga town under its jurisdiction 1783, separate M.M. using original name 1794; became Hicksite 1828

Friends (Orthodox), Quaker Springs, 1828: laid down 1855, members dismissed to Moreau

*M.E., Schuylerville, 1825: records 1851-84 at NYSL and microfilmed by Genealogical Society of Utah; transcript 1868-77 filed at SCH

*M.E., Quaker Springs, 1844: under Schuylerville

M.E., Victory Mills, 1854: "Victory Union Free Church" in 1878

*Ref.Prot.Dutch, Schuylerville, 1772: reorganized 1789, records 1790-1857 at NYSL, microfilmed by Genealogical Society of Utah

*R.C., Schuylerville, "Church of the Visitation," 1845: records from 1867

SARATOGA SPRINGS

*Bap., "First," 1791: located at the Geysers until rem. to the village 1822; original membership records 1793-1902 in Waterbury Papers at NYSA; marriages 1870-73 in DAR Cemetery Records, 134:209; minutes in transcript 1793-1870 shelved at SCH

Bap., "Second," 1876, but listed in 1875 census

*Congo., "First," 1865: now merged with First Presb.

*Epis., "Bethesda," 1830; separate parish 1841

*Free Meth., 1865: records at church

*M.E., 1831

M.E., "Second," listed in 1875 census

Presb., "First," 1816: now merged with First Congo.

Presb., "Second," 1871: developed from Newland Mission Presb. Chapel

Prot.Meth., listed in 1855 census

*R.C., "St. Peter's," 1839: records from 1843

Univ., "First Society of United Christian Friends called Restortionists" listed in 1855 census

Daniel (1697); the son born in Mansfield in 1703 was named David, but his name was erroneously printed as Daniel in Mrs. Dimock's book of Mansfield records.

On 15 Feb. 1724, John Royce conveyed property for love to his son David, who was obligated to maintain his father and mother for life. [Land Rec. Mansfield, 2-328.]

References

D. L. Jacobus: Families of Ancient New Haven, 7-1550.
Norwich, Conn., Vital Records (printed), 1-33, 35.

David[4] Royce, born at Mansfield, Conn., 28 May 1703, died at Mansfield, from the kick of a horse, 28 Mar. 1759; married at Mansfield, 26 Oct. 1732, **Hannah[4] Hall**, born at Mansfield, 1 Dec. 1710, died , daughter of Isaac[3] and Sarah (Read) Hall.

The inventory of his estate, taken 23 May 1759, amounted to £893.9.8. Distribution was made, 13 Sept. 1760, to the widow, Mrs. Hannah Royce, sons Gershom, David, John, Isaac, and Asa, and daughters Deborah Bicknell, Lois Fletcher, Hannah Royce, Abigail Royce, and Eunice Royce. [Probate Rec. Windham, File 3288.]

References

S. W. Dimock: Births, Baptisms, Marriages and Deaths in Mansfield, pp. 148, 275, 337, 364.

Deborah[5] Royce, born at Mansfield, Conn., 10 July 1735, died at Ashford, Conn., 27 June 1791, aged 56; married (recorded at Ashford), 14 Nov. 1755, **Samuel[5] Bicknell**, born (probably at Barrington, R. I.), 10 July 1729, died at Ashford, 22 Nov. 1812.

References

S. W. Dimock: Births, Baptisms, Marriages and Deaths in Mansfield, p. 149.
Ashford Vital Records (original) 1-31, 105.

(Chart II, Line 6)

ROBERT ROYCE

New London, Conn.

Robert[1] Royce, born in England, died at New London, Conn., in 1676; married **Mary ———**, who died at Wallingford, Conn., in 1697.

He may be the Robert Royce who on 4 June 1634 married Mary Sims at Martock, co. Somerset, Eng. He is not the Robert Royce who died at Boston prior to Oct. 1668, leaving a widow Elizabeth, who by that date had become the wife of Michael Tarne.

He is first noted in Stratford, Conn., where several pieces of land were recorded to him as Robert "Rise" on 16 Sept. 1658. He was living there on 7 Oct. 1656, when the Court at New Haven acted on the estate of Humphrey Spinning (or Spinage) and the record mentions that a son of "old Goodman Rice of Stratford" was then about to marry Mary Spinning.

He moved to New London, probably the following spring and before his lands at Stratford were recorded there, for on 26 Aug. 1657, the town of

The Royces/Rices (Shown here) are all in East CT

New London gave him land in addition to the homelot he had bought of John Elderkin. In 1660 he was Constable of New London, and in 1662 and 1667 was chosen sealer of leather. He was rate collector, 1667, and a Townsman (Selectman), 1668. He was a juryman in 1666, and a Grand Juror for New London in 1668. On 25 Feb. 1666/7, he was chosen to keep the ordinary.

He was Deputy for New London to the Connecticut General Court, May 1661. [Conn. Col. Rec., 1-365.] Qualifying ancestor, Society of Colonial Wars.

He and his children had many deeds recorded in New London; on 29 Apr. 1670, his wife Mary signed with him. His inventory was presented in Court, 22 Sept. 1676, and the record mentions, without naming, five sons and three daughters. Deeds of the heirs prove who the sons were and one dated 4 Feb. 1687/8 names the widow Mary and son Jonathan.

His widow lived in old age at Wallingford with one of the sons who settled there, and administration on her estate was granted, 14 July 1697, to her son, (Ensign) Samuel Royce. [New Haven County Court Records, 1-251.]

References

F. F. Starr: Goodwin-Morgan Ancestral Lines (1915), 1-295 to 300.
D. L. Jacobus: Mary (Royce) Beach (1926), pp. 3-4.
New Haven Town Records (printed), 1-287.

Jonathan[2] Royce, born , died at Norwich, Conn., in 1690; married first, about the end of 1656, Mary Spinning, who died about 1658; married second, at New London, in June 1660, **Deborah Calkin**, born at Gloucester, Mass., 18 Mar. 1643/4, died at Lebanon, Conn., 2 Oct. 1723 (town record), or 2 Oct. 1724, aged 83 (gravestone), daughter of Hugh and Ann (———) Calkin. She married second, John Woodward of Lebanon, Conn.

He was made a freeman of Connecticut, Oct. 1663. His second marriage, and the children by his second wife, were entered in the Norwich records. The inventory of his estate was exhibited in Court, 22 Sept. 1690. Distribution was ordered to the heirs, including the son John, and John was also named in the estate records of his brother David who died unmarried in 1711.

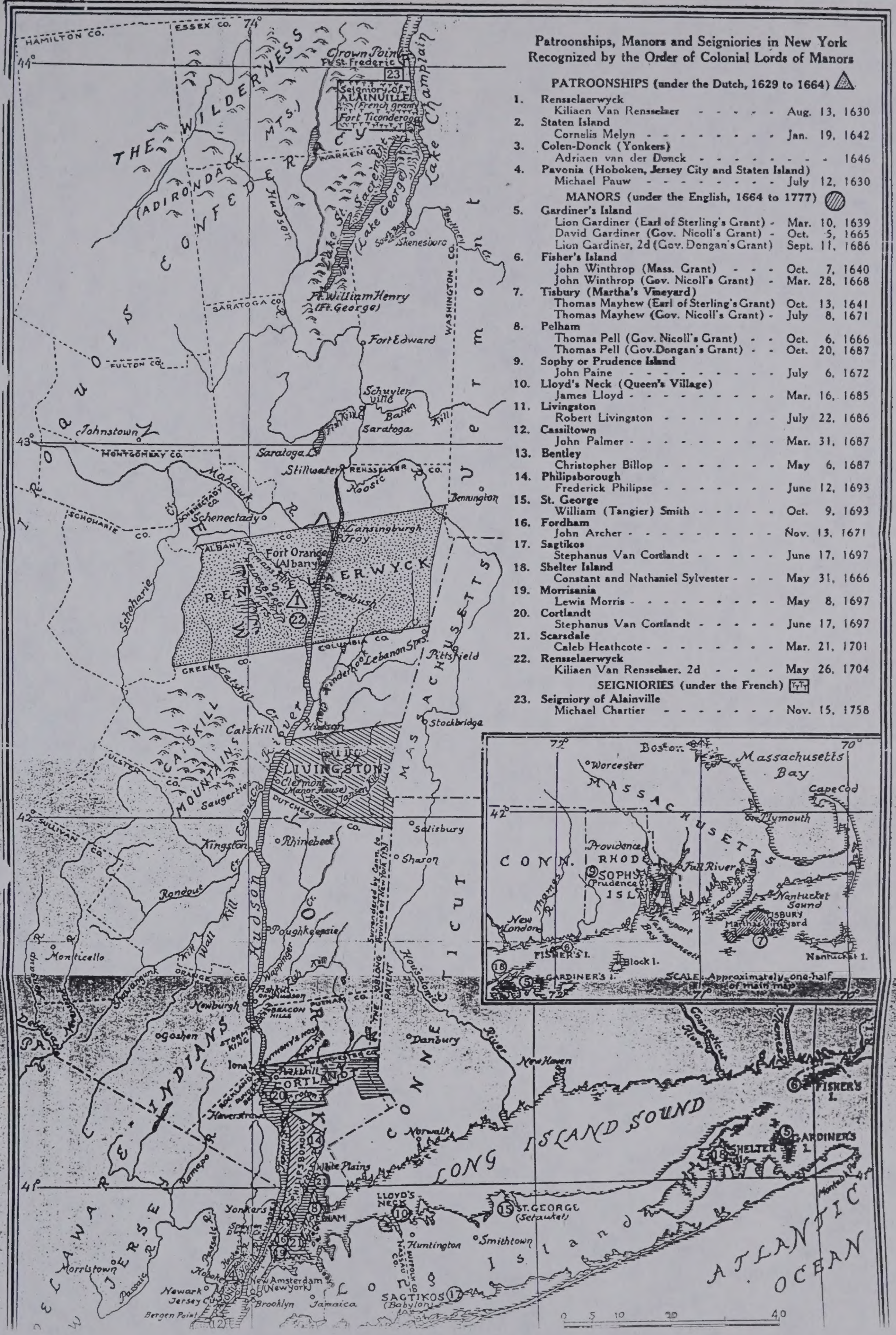
References

Norwich Vital Records (printed), 1-33.
D. L. Jacobus: Mary (Royce) Beach (1926), pp. 4-7, 12.
Lebanon Vital Records (original), 1-340.
New London County Court Records, 1689-1703 (original), pp. 31, 41.
Norwich, Conn., Land Records (original), 1-422.

John[3] Royce, born at Norwich, Conn., Nov. 1663, died at Mansfield, Conn., 29 Mar. 1724, aged 60 (gravestone); married at Norwich, Conn., 29 Nov. 1683, **Sarah[2] Perigo**, daughter of Robert[1] and Mary (———) Perigo.

Rice?

Soon after marriage he settled in Windham, Conn., where he had several children born, and about 1700 he removed to Mansfield, Conn., where he had three more children recorded. One of the sons born in Windham was named


HAMILTON CO.
ESSEX CO.
74°
44°
Crown Point
Ft. St. Frederic
23
Seigniory of ALAINVILLE (French grant)
Fort Ticonderoga
THE WILDERNESS
(ADIRONDACK MTS.)
IROQUOIS CONFEDERACY
WARREN CO.
Lake Champlain
Lake St. Sacrement (Lake George)
Skenesboro
WASHINGTON CO.
Vermont
Hudson R.
SARATOGA CO.
Ft. William Henry (Ft. George)
Fort Edward
FULTON CO.
Schuylerville
Batten Kill
Saratoga
Fish Kill
Johnstown
43°
MONTGOMERY CO.
Saratoga
Stillwater
RENSSELAER CO.
Hoosic R.
Bennington
Mohawk R.
SCHENECTADY CO.
SCHOHARIE CO.
Schenectady
Lansingburgh
Troy
ALBANY CO.
Fort Orange (Albany)
RENSSELAERWYCK
1
22
Greenbush
Schoharie Cr.
COLUMBIA CO.
Lebanon Sps.
Pittsfield
GREENE CO.
Catskill Cr.
Kinderhook
Hudson
Stockbridge
Catskill
CATSKILL MOUNTAINS
LIVINGSTON
Clermont (Manor House)
Roeliff Jansen Kill
ULSTER CO.
Saugerties
Esopus Cr.
DUTCHESS CO.
MASSACHUSETTS
42°
SULLIVAN CO.
Salisbury
Kingston
Rhinebeck
Sharon
Rondout
Surrendered by Conn. to Province of New York 1731
CONNECTICUT
Poughkeepsie
Wall Kill
Hudson
Wappinger Cr.
Fish Kill
Monticello
THE OBLONG PATENT
Housatonic River
Neversink
Shawangunk Kill
ORANGE CO.
Fishkill on Hudson
BEACON HILLS
PUTNAM CO.
Delaware
PA.
Newburgh
Goshen
STORM KING
Danbury
INDIANS
Iona
Peekskill
CORTLANDT
20
Croton
New Haven
Connecticut River
Thames
Fisher's I.
6
Haverstraw
ROCKLAND CO.
14
LONG ISLAND SOUND
Norwalk
5
Gardiner's I.
18
Shelter I.
White Plains
21
41°
DELAWARE
Ramapo
NEW JERSEY
Yonkers
8
PELHAM
Lloyd's Neck
10
15
ST. GEORGE (Setauket)
Huntington
Smithtown
Spuyten Duyvil
16
19
Long Island
ATLANTIC OCEAN
Morristown
Passaic R.
Hoboken
New Amsterdam (New York)
Newark
Jersey City
Brooklyn
Jamaica
SAGTIKOS (Babylon)
17
Bergen Point
12
Montauk Pt.
0 5 10 20 40
72°
Boston
Worcester
Massachusetts Bay
Cape Cod
MASSACHUSETTS
Plymouth
CONN.
Providence
RHODE ISLAND
9
SOPHY (Prudence) I.
Fall River
Thames
New London
Narragansett Bay
Newport
Buzzards Bay
Nantucket Sound
TISBURY
Martha's Vineyard
7
Nantucket I.
FISHER'S I.
6
Block I.
GARDINER'S I.
5
18
SCALE: Approximately one-half of main map
71°
70°

Patroonships, Manors and Seigniories in New York Recognized by the Order of Colonial Lords of Manors

PATROONSHIPS (under the Dutch, 1629 to 1664) △

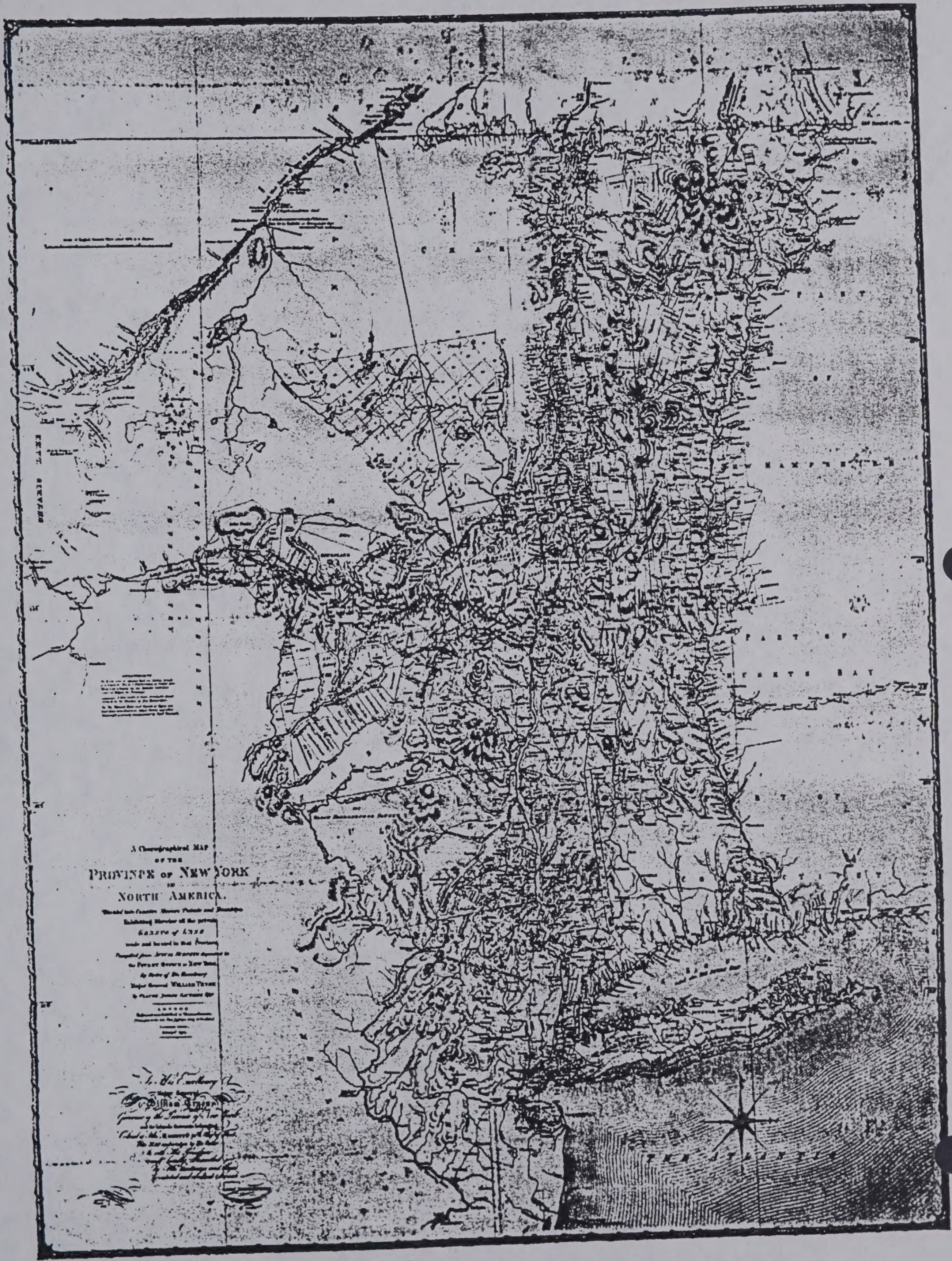
1.	**Rensselaerwyck**	
	Kiliaen Van Rensselaer - - - - - -	Aug. 13, 1630
2.	**Staten Island**	
	Cornelis Melyn - - - - - - - - -	Jan. 19, 1642
3.	**Colen-Donck (Yonkers)**	
	Adriaen van der Donck - - - - - - - -	1646
4.	**Pavonia (Hoboken, Jersey City and Staten Island)**	
	Michael Pauw - - - - - - - - -	July 12, 1630

MANORS (under the English, 1664 to 1777) ▨

5.	**Gardiner's Island**	
	Lion Gardiner (Earl of Sterling's Grant) -	Mar. 10, 1639
	David Gardiner (Gov. Nicoll's Grant) -	Oct. 5, 1665
	Lion Gardiner, 2d (Gov. Dongan's Grant)	Sept. 11, 1686
6.	**Fisher's Island**	
	John Winthrop (Mass. Grant) - - -	Oct. 7, 1640
	John Winthrop (Gov. Nicoll's Grant) -	Mar. 28, 1668
7.	**Tisbury (Martha's Vineyard)**	
	Thomas Mayhew (Earl of Sterling's Grant)	Oct. 13, 1641
	Thomas Mayhew (Gov. Nicoll's Grant) -	July 8, 1671
8.	**Pelham**	
	Thomas Pell (Gov. Nicoll's Grant) - -	Oct. 6, 1666
	Thomas Pell (Gov. Dongan's Grant) - -	Oct. 20, 1687
9.	**Sophy or Prudence Island**	
	John Paine - - - - - - - - - -	July 6, 1672
10.	**Lloyd's Neck (Queen's Village)**	
	James Lloyd - - - - - - - - - -	Mar. 16, 1685
11.	**Livingston**	
	Robert Livingston - - - - - - - -	July 22, 1686
12.	**Cassiltown**	
	John Palmer - - - - - - - - - -	Mar. 31, 1687
13.	**Bentley**	
	Christopher Billop - - - - - - - -	May 6, 1687
14.	**Philipsborough**	
	Frederick Philipse - - - - - - - -	June 12, 1693
15.	**St. George**	
	William (Tangier) Smith - - - - - -	Oct. 9, 1693
16.	**Fordham**	
	John Archer - - - - - - - - - -	Nov. 13, 1671
17.	**Sagtikos**	
	Stephanus Van Cortlandt - - - - - -	June 17, 1697
18.	**Shelter Island**	
	Constant and Nathaniel Sylvester - - -	May 31, 1666
19.	**Morrisania**	
	Lewis Morris - - - - - - - - - -	May 8, 1697
20.	**Cortlandt**	
	Stephanus Van Cortlandt - - - - - -	June 17, 1697
21.	**Scarsdale**	
	Caleb Heathcote - - - - - - - - -	Mar. 21, 1701
22.	**Rensselaerwyck**	
	Kiliaen Van Rensselaer, 2d - - - - -	May 26, 1704

SEIGNIORIES (under the French) ⊤⊤

23.	**Seigniory of Alainville**	
	Michael Chartier - - - - - - - -	Nov. 15, 1758
]


A Chorographical MAP
OF THE
PROVINCE of NEW YORK
IN
NORTH AMERICA.

Map 2. Sauthier Map of New York, 1779

Non-New York Rices in the Revolutionary War (incl. George in VA + Mass.)

(Virginia)

Bishop Meade — vol II

Families of Virginia

Chapel, two acres of ground being given by Colonel Hugh Nelson, of York, the then owner of the Burwell tract, and the materials moved there. Again it was resolved to build at Carney's Spring, and the materials removed a second time. The result of the controversy was that no such church was ever built, though the money was in hand. The war soon came on, and at the end of it the funds were delivered into the hands of the overseers of the poor. In the year 1762, a new stone church was contracted for in Winchester,—the same which was afterward sold in order to build the present church.

Having thus brought down the history of the church-buildings to the time of the Revolution, we will now give a list of the lay readers and vestrymen from the year 1764, when the vestry-book commences, merely premising that the county and parish of Frederick were in 1769 divided into the counties of Dunmore, afterward changed to Shenandoah, Frederick, and Berkeley, and into the parishes of Beckford, Frederick, and Norbone.

Shenandoah Valley VA

Names of the vestrymen from the year 1764 until the year 1780, when no more meetings of the vestry take place until 1785:—Isaac Hite, John Hite, John Greenleaf, Thomas Rutherford, James Keith, John Neville, Charles Smith, James Wood, Jacob Hite, Thomas Wadlington, Burr Harrison, Thomas Swearingen, Van Swearingen, Angus McDonald, Philip Bush, Frederick Conrad, George Rice, (see over) Alexander White, James Barnett, Marquis Calmes, John McDonald, Edward Snickers, Warner Washington, Joseph Holmes, Benjamin Sedwick, Edmund Taylor, John Smith, Samuel Dowdal. Of these, Philip Bush and some others, in consequence of some unknown difficulties, resigned in the year 1774, though all of them resumed their seats except Mr. Bush. Lord Fairfax in the year 1775 made a deed to Mr. Bush, Frederick Conrad, and others, for the lot on which the Lutheran church stood, though Mr. Conrad continued as vestryman until the year 1780, when the vestries were all dissolved by Act of Assembly. James Wood, who was both clerk and vestryman, resigned in 1777 and entered the army. He rose to the rank of General, and was afterward Governor of the State, and represented the parish two years in Convention while Governor. James Barnett resigned in 1773 and joined the Baptists.

The lay readers during all this period, at the different chapels, were John Ruddell, James Barnett, John Barns, Henry Nelson, James Graham, Henry Frencham, Morgan Morgan, John James, William Dobson, William Howard, John Lloyd.

This shows Capt George Rice of Frederick Co. VA — the man usually encountered on Rev. War lists. He emigrated there from Ireland!

Rice, Ezekiel, *continued.*
days; *also*, Capt. Thomas Drury's co., Col. John Nixon's (5th) regt.; receipt for advance pay, signed by said Rice and others, dated Cambridge, June 20, 1775; *also*, Private, same co. and regt.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted May 4, 1775; service, 3 mos. 5 days; *also*, company return dated Winter Hill, Sept. 30, 1775.

Rice, Ezekiel, Sudbury. Bombardier, Capt. Joseph Balch's (3d) co., Col. Thomas Crafts's (Artillery) regt.; service from Nov. 1, 1776, to Feb. 1, 1777, 3 mos.; roll sworn to in Suffolk Co.; *also*, Capt. Balch's (2d) co., Col. Crafts's regt.; service from Feb. 1, 1777, to May 8, 1777, 3 mos. 7 days.

Rice, Ezekiel. List of men mustered May 15 [year not given], by Thomas Newhall, Muster Master; *also*, certificate dated Petersham, May 23, 1778, signed by Capt. Asa How and Capt. Wing Spooner, stating that said Rice and others had been engaged and mustered to serve in the Continental Army for the term of 8 months to the credit of the town of Petersham.

Rice, Ezekiel. Private, Capt. Amos Perry's co., Col. Haws's regt.; entered service July 28, 1778; discharged Sept. 12, 1778; service, 1 mo. 17 days, at Rhode Island.

Rice, Ezekiel, Jr., Framingham. Petition addressed to Col. Samuel Bullard, dated Framingham, June 1, 1776, signed by said Rice and others belonging to Capt. Jesse Emes's co., Col. Samuel Bullard's (5th Middlesex Co.) regt., asking that the company be divided into two companies.

Rice, Ezekiel, 3d. Private, Capt. Nathan Drury's (6th) co., Col. Abner Perry's regt.; enlisted July 28, 1780; discharged Aug. 7, 1780; service, 14 days, including 3 days (70 miles) travel home; company marched to Rhode Island on an alarm. Roll dated Framingham.

Rice, Ezra, Holden. List of men mustered by Thomas Newhall, Muster Master for Worcester Co.; Capt. Gates's co., Col. Bigelow's regt.; mustered May 6, 1777; term, 3 years; *also*, Private, Capt. Peirce's co., Col. Timothy Bigelow's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from April 19, 1777, to April 19, 1780; residence, Holden; credited to town of Holden; *also*, Capt. William Gates's co., Col. Bigelow's regt.; muster roll for Jan.–Aug., 1777, dated Van Schaick's Island and sworn to at Camp near Half Moon; enlisted April 2, 1777; enlistment, 3 years; reported on command at Albany; *also*, same co. and regt.; return dated Feb. 4, 1778; mustered by Worcester Co. Muster Master; *also*, Lieut. Daniel Grout's co., Col. Bigelow's regt.; pay roll for Feb., 1779, sworn to at Providence; *also*, (late) Capt. Gates's co., Col. Bigelow's regt.; muster roll for March and April, 1779, dated Providence; *also*, Capt. John Pierce's co., Col. Bigelow's (15th) regt.; muster roll for Jan.–June, 1780, dated Robinson's Farms; enlisted April 19, 1777; reported discharged April 19, 1780.

Rice, Ezra, Northborough [?]. Private, Capt. Joseph Elliot's co., Col. William Turner's regt.; entered service Aug. 15, 1781; discharged Nov. 21, 1781; service, 3 mos. 9 days, at Rhode Island. Roll dated Camp Buttes Hill.

Rice, George. Acting Mate, frigate "Boston," commanded by Capt. Samuel Tucker; engaged July 30, 1779. Roll made up for advance pay for 1 month.

Rice, George Keth. Private, Capt. Jonathan Woodbury's co., Col. Jacob Davis's regt.; marched July 30, 1780; discharged Aug. 8, 1780; service, 13 days, on an alarm at Rhode Island, including 4 days (72 miles) travel home. Roll dated Sutton.

Rice, Gershom, Marlborough. Private, Capt. Silas Gates's co.; pay abstract for service in Dec. [1775], and Jan., 1776; enlisted Dec. 4 [1775]; company raised in Marlborough, Southborough, and Northborough; *also*, Capt. Gates's co., Rolls of Vermont Soldiers in the Revolutionary War

Index - pg 906 (MPL Q 973.34 V52VL)

Rice

Rice (see Royce), Abel. .663, 773, 795 my pg
Abner..........222, 229, 398, 412
Asa.......Capt......823, 826, 833
Caleb. . Pvt. 4
Charles. . .40, 74, 186, 267, 353, 475
528, 530, 804, 807, 829
Clark......................388, 560
David..........................517
Eber........................10, 74
Elias...............314, 316, 830
Ethan.............................5
Fores...........................330
Heber...........................380
Hercules...................388, 560
Isaac...............221, 416, 488, 518

Rice, John..........................493
Jonas. . . .36, 388, 559, 767, 782, 809
Jones.............................583
Levi..............166, 179, 211, 234
Micah..........Ens.......823, 826 Ens
Moses.............27, 88, 221, 224
Nathan.........................96, 331
Oliver.....................27, 617, 630
Pelatiah..................222, 412, 493
Peter..............................42
Pharez......................322, 474
Phinehas...........................42
Phones (Pharez?)...................96
Samuel...........10, 179, 473, 776
Seth.........................88, 116
Silas.......................213, 606
Stephen.....166, 179, 211, 235, 241
379, 474, 475

Abner - 1781 Scouting [illegible] (358)

Note: This overlaps New York Rolls & merits further study. At that time New York claimed what is now Vermont, though New Hampshire grants had been made there. It is conceivable that the above includes some of our Rice kin.

Lineage Book

Granddaughter of John Francis Marion Cunningham and Elizabeth Hicks Fontaine (b. 1818), his wife, m. 1837.

Gr-granddaughter of Joseph Fontaine (1787-1849) and Elizabeth Hicks (1796-1871), his wife, m. 1812.

Gr-gr-granddaughter of Becket de Roche Fontaine.

Becket de Roche Fontaine in 1778 commanded a company of Engineers, French Contingent. He was born before 1762; died after 1787.

The Virginia Capt Geo. Rice

SALLIE JONES JAGGERS, M. D. 65603

Born in Greenup County, Ky.

Wife of Frank Peter Jaggers.

Descendant of William Pogue, Robert Pogue, John Hopkins, and Capt. George Rice.

Daughter of John Paul Jones (1824-1903) and Annie Amanda Jane Pogue (1828-65), his wife, m. 1846.

Granddaugter of William Lindsey Pogue (1794-1887) and Ann McCormick, his wife, m. 1823.

Gr-granddaughter of Robert Pogue (captain in War of 1812) and Jean (Jane) Hopkins (b. 1767), his wife, m. 1791; William McCormick and Elizabeth Rice, his wife.

Gr-gr-granddaughter of William Pogue and Ann Kennedy, his wife; John Hopkins and Jean Gordon, his wife, m. 1759; George Rice and Elizabeth ——, his wife.

William Pogue (1735-78) served as high sheriff of Augusta County, Va., 1778. He was born in Ireland; died in Augusta County. His son Robert served, 1777, as boy scout and spy in Capt. John Bowman's company, Virginia Line. He was born, 1765, in Rockbridge County, Va.; died about 1830, in Mason County, Ky.

Also Nos. 13332, 16129, 53700.

John Hopkins (1732-91) enlisted as a private in Capt. David Stephenson's company, Virginia militia. He was born in Ireland; died in Rockingham County, Va.

Also No. 58752.

✓ George Rice enlisted, 1775, and, 1778, was commissioned captain of the 11th Virginia regiment under Col. Daniel Morgan. He was born before 1748 in Ireland; died about 1800 in Winchester County, Va.

VIRGINIANS IN THE REVOLUTION

by Gwathmey (MPL 973.34 G 998) GPC pp 660/1

Rice

Rice, Alexander, 13 CL. Pitts.
Rice, Bailey, Inf., nbll. Wood pens.
Rice, Bardell, BW.
Rice, Barnebas, 9 CL, E.
Rice, Basdil (Basdle) 1st Light Dragoons; awarded 100 acres.
Rice, Banjamin, 1st Lieut., Bedford Mil., rec. Apr. 24, 1781.
Rice, Benj., Ky. Mil., C.
Rice, Bevel, IP.
Rice, Bullock, Western Battalion, State Troops.
Rice, Charles, IP.
Rice, David, 3 and 7 CL, 5 CL, 5 and 11 CL, 7 CL as Sgt., Commander-in-Chief's Guard.
Rice, Edmund, 6 CL.
Rice, Edward, 2nd Lieut. 8 CL Dec. 10, 1775; resigned Feb., 1776.
Rice, Elisha, Capt. Joseph Bell's Co., Augusta.
Rice, Ficher, Captain in 1779, of Culpeper, E.
Rice, George, Captain 11 CL Jan. 18, 1777; retired Sept. 30, 1778; a George Rice was shown as a Lieut. in July, 1776. Was Captain and Asst. Deputy Quartermaster at Albemarle Barracks; awarded 4,000 acres.
Rice, George, Corp., 1st Artillery; awarded 100 acres.
Rice, Hezekiah, Louisa Mil., apptd. 2nd Lieut. Sept. 8, 1777; apptd. 1st Lieut. Apr. 14, 1778; apptd. again June 12, 1780.
Rice, Holman, Captain Va. Militia in 1779-81; served in Taylor's Va. Reg.
Rice, Holman, 1st Light Dragoons.
Rice, Iky, IP.
Rice, Isaac, Pvt., WD.
Rice, James (Ryce) 2Va. State Reg., 7 CL.
Rice, James, Clark's Ill. Reg.
Rice, James, died in service; family aided in Loudoun in 1781; widow Hannah aided in Frederick in 1783.
Rice, James Brown, E.
Rice, Jesse, Campbell pens.
Rice, Joel, Sgt., Inf., nbll.
Rice, John, Frederick Mil., rec. as Lieut. Aug. 4, 1779; oath as Captain Mch. 8, 1780.
Rice, John, Captain Rockingham Mil., E.
Rice, John, Sgt., Clark's Ill. Reg. Pitts., Rom.
Rice, John, 1 CL, 5 and 9 CL, 9 CL.
Rice, John, Mercer Co., Ky., mpl.
Rice, Michael, 6 CL, 10 CL.
Rice, Nassil, Sgt., Taylor's Va. Reg.
Rice, Nathaniel, Lieut. of a State Reg. 1778-1781. Awarded 2,666 acres.
Rice, Nathaniel, Edmonds' Command, Artilelry.
Rice, Peter, 1 and 10 CL, 10 CL.
Rice, Phillip, Bracken Co., Ky., mpl.
Rice, Randolph, Ky. pens.
Rice, Rasdell, Pvt., WD.
Rice, Richard, Henrico Mil., E.
Rice, Richard, 3 CL, 3 and 4 CL, 5 CL, 5 and 9 CL.
Rice, Robert, Sgt., Inf., nbll.
Rice, Samuel, IP.
Rice, Samuel, Jessamine Co., Ky., mpl.
Rice, Stephen, 3 and 4 CL, 4 CL, 4, 8 and 12 CL, 8 CL.
Rice, Thomas, 3 CL.
Rice, William, Ensign, Prince Edward Mil. in 1777.
Rice, William, Sgt., 1 CL, 1 and 10 CL, 3 CL.

(The above are copied because of some Averill descendants have confused the Virginia Capt George Rice with ours, sporadically.)

This is in 1800 – after our Rice's death

ONONDAGA COUNTY.

Brigadier General Robert Earl's brigade:

Lieutenant Colonel James Knapp's regiment:

Daniel Miller, captain, vice Asa Andrews, resigned.

Martin Keep, captain, vice John Stone, moved; Moses Kinne, lieutenant, vice Daniel Miller, promoted; Benjamin Andrews, lieutenant, vice Martin Keep, do; Aaron Cleveland, lieutenant, vice John Babcock, do; Simon Phelps, ensign, vice Moses Kinne, do; Augustus Chapin, ensign, vice Benjamin Andrews, do; Clark Baley, ensign, vice Moses Nash, a justice of the peace; Jacob Thorp, ensign, vice Aaron Cleveland, promoted; Nehemiah Park, lieutenant, vice Asahel Trowbridge, a coroner; Ezra Rockwell, ensign, vice James Olds, moved.

John Babcock, captain; Otis Legg, lieutenant; Abel Richardson, ensign—of a new company.

William Melvil, adjutant, vice Joshua Ballard, promoted; Stephen B. Lounsbury, quartermaster, vice Wm. Melvil, do; Luther Rice, surgeon, vice John Miller, moved.

CAVALRY.

Joshua Ballard, captain; William Mallery, first lieutenant; ✓ Benjamin James, second lieutenant; George Rice, cornet—of a new company of cavalry in the second squadron of the fifth division.

CHENANGO COUNTY.

Brigadier General Benjamin Jones' brigade:

In the regiment lately commanded by Lieutenant Colonel Wm. Guthrie, junior:

Thomas Lyon, lieutenant colonel commandant, vice William Guthrie, junior, resigned; Samuel Balcomb, first major, vice Thos. Lyon, promoted; Isaiah Landers, second major; Jared Redfield, adjutant; David Cooper, quartermaster; Samuel Nichols, paymaster; Cornell Smith, surgeon's mate, vice Thadeus Mather, moved.

Elias Ives, captain, vice Lyman Ives, resigned.

William McCalpine, captain light infantry, vice Samuel Balcom, promoted.

James Tracy, captain.

Thornton Wasson, captain, vice Steward Hazard, moved.

Levi Parker, captain, vice Thomas Lewis, resigned.

David Hitchcock, junior, captain; William Palmer, lieutenant, vice Elias Ives, promoted; John Dodge, junior, lieutenant of light infantry, vice Wm. McCalpine, promoted; Joseph Tillotson, lieutenant, vice Daniel Boardman, moved; Simeon Neal, lieutenant, vice Zachariah Bradley, resigned; Jabez Perkins, lieutenant, vice James Tracy, promoted; Griffin Smith, lieutenant, vice Arthur Burlingham, resigned; Henry Evans, lieutenant, vice Moses Stockwell, resigned; Simeon Parker, lieutenant light infantry, vice Levi Parker, promoted; Oliver Parker, lieutenant; Ozias Bush, ensign, vice William Palmer, promoted; Gerrit Burget, ensign light infantry; Daniel Loomis, ensign, vice Samuel Garnsey, resigned; Samuel Carpenter, ensign, vice Simeon Neall, promoted; Silas Havens, ensign, vice Russel Root, resigned; Sullivan Reynolds, ensign, vice Thornton Wasson, promoted; Amos Smith, ensign, vice Henry Evans, promoted; Silas Stevens, ensign, vice David Cooper, moved; William M. Thomas, ensign light infantry, vice Simeon Parker, promoted; Jonah Hawkins, ensign.

MADISON* COUNTY.

Lieutenant Colonel Nathaniel King's regiment:

Isaac Thompson, captain, vice Joseph Manchester, resigned.

---

* Madison county was erected from Chenango county March 21, 1806.—STATE HISTORIAN.

Rices in early census index books. (In NY by 1775 but might have relatives in NH, CT, MA, RI & VT)

1776 Census Index - New Hampshire

Pg 122

RICE, CHARLS	SURRY	CHESHIRE	Y	149
RICE, DANIEL	HENNIKER	MERIMACK	Y	64
RICE, ELIJAH	HENNIKER	MERIMACK	Y	64
RICE, ELIJAH	RINDGE	CHESHIRE	Y	126
RICE, JACOB	CLAREMONT	SULLIVAN	Y	33
RICE, JACOB	HENNIKER	MERIMACK	Y	64
RICE, MICAH	SANDWICH	CARROLL	Y	141
RICE, PETER	KEENE	CHESHIRE	Y	73

Pg 126

ROYCE, SAMUEL	ALSTEAD	CHESHIRE	Y	4
ROYS, EBENEZER	CLAREMONT	SULLIVAN	NW	35
ROYS, HEZAKIAH	CLAREMONT	SULLIVAN	NW	35
ROYS, JOEL	CLAREMONT	SULLIVAN	Y	33
ROYSE, VERE	CONWAY	CARROLL	Y	38

Pg 4/5

AVERALL, THOMAS JR.	AMHERST	HILLSBOROUGH	Y	6
AVERIAL, JOHN	AMHERST	HILLSBOROUGH	Y	6
AVERIL, EBENEZER	AMHERST	HILLSBOROUGH	Y	7
AVERY, DAVID	GILMANTON	BELKNAP	Y	55
AVERY, JOHN	STRATHAM	ROCKINGHAM	Y	146
AVERY, JOHN	DEERFIELD	ROCKINGHAM	Y	41
AVERY, JONATHAN	TEMPLE	HILLSBOROUGH	Y	150
AVERY, JOSEPH	GILMANTON	BELKNAP	NW	57
AVERY, JOSHUA	STRATHAM	ROCKINGHAM	Y	145
AVERY, JOSIAH	GILMANTON	BELKNAP	Y	56
AVERY, SAMUEL	GILMANTON	BELKNAP	Y	55
AVERY, SAMUEL	GILMANTON	BELKNAP	NR	57

Massachusetts 1790

Pg 232

Ri——, John, 183.
Rice, Aaron, 105.
Rice, Aaron, Jun^{r}, 105.
Rice, Abel, 110.
Rice, Abel, 213.
Rice, Abigail, 224.
Rice, Abisha, 34.
Rice, Abner, 35.
Rice, Abner, 118.
Rice, Adonijah, 28.
Rice, Amos, 37.
Rice, Amos, 215.
Rice, Amos, 229.
Rice, Anna, 148.
Rice, Antipass, 222.
Rice, Artemas, 105.
Rice, Artemas, 105.
Rice, Asa, 233.
Rice, Revd. Asaph, 243.
Rice, Asel, 239.
Rice, Ashbel, 221.
Rice, Asher, 236.
Rice, Azeriah, 215.
Rice, Benjamin, 108.
Rice, Benj^{a}, 112.
Rice, Benj^{a}, 112.
Rice, Benj^{a}, 141.
Rice, Benj^{a}, 148.
Rice, Benjamin, 215.
Rice, Benjamin, 244.
Rice, Bezalell, 142.
Rice, Bezaliel, 31.
Rice, Buckminster, 142.
Rice, Caleb, 108.
Rice, Caleb, 238.
Rice, Calvin, 105.
Rice, Calvin, 229.
Rice, Cheney, 215.
Rice, Comfort, 242.
Rice, Cyrus, 108.
Rice, Cyrus, 108.
Rice, Dan^{l}, 141.
Rice, Dan^{l}, 148.
Rice, Dan^{l}, 196.
Rice, Daniel, 239.
Rice, Darius, 113.
Rice, Darius, 232.
Rice, David, 142.
Rice, David, 149.
Rice, David, 210.
Rice, David, 233.
Rice, David, 234.
Rice, David, 244.
Rice, Ebenezer, 213.
Rice, Ebenezer, 223.
Rice, Eber, 229.
Rice, Edw^{d}, 141.
Rice, Edwd., Jur., 141.
Rice, Eleaz^{r}, 147.
Rice, Eleazer, 234.
Rice, Elijah, 215.
Rice, Elijah, 223.
Rice, Elijah, 233.
Rice, Elijah, 239.
Rice, Elijah, Junior, 223.
Rice, Elisha, 141.
Rice, Elisha, 215.
Rice, Elisha, 233.
Rice, Elisha, 236.
Rice, Elisha, 242.
Rice, Elizabeth, 213.
Rice, Elizabeth, 221.
Rice, Elnathan, 215.
Rice, Enoch, 229.
Rice, Enos, 112.
Rice, Ephr^{m}, 117.
Rice, Ephraim, 215.
Rice, Ezek^{l}, 141.
Rice, Ezek^{l}, 142.
Rice, Ezek^{l}, Jun^{r}, 142.
Rice, Ezra, 223.
Rice, Ezra, 229.
Rice, Gersham, 148.
Rice, Gersham, 242.
Rice, Gersham, Jun., 148.
Rice, Hannah, 242.
Rice, Hezek^{h}, 144.
Rice, Hezekiah, 237.
Rice, Isaac, 141.
Rice, Isaac, Ju^{r}, 141.
Rice, Israel, 108.
Rice, Ithemer, 154.
Rice, Jabez, 148.
Rice, Jabez, Jun., 148.
Rice, Jahleel, 28.
Rice, James, 118.
Rice, James, 149.
Rice, Jesse, 35.
Rice, Jesse, 215.
Rice, Joal, 232.
Rice, Joassta, 35.
Rice, Joel, 108.
Rice, Joel, 111.
Rice, Joel, 229.
Rice, John, 115.
Rice, John, 149.
Rice, John, 192.
Rice, John, 210.
Rice, John, 215.
Rice, John, 216.
Rice, John, 221.
Rice, John, 223.
Rice, John, 234.
Rice, John, 235.
Rice, Ens^{n} John, 105.
Rice, Jonah, 148.
Rice, Jonas, 108.
Rice, Jonas, 122.
Rice, Jonas, 122.
Rice, Jonas, 159.
Rice, Jonas, 213.
Rice, Jonth, 118.
Rice, Jon^{a}, 141.
Rice, Jon^{a}, 149.
Rice, Jon^{a}, 154.
Rice, Jonathan, 223.
Rice, Jonathan, 236.
Rice, Jonathan, 237.
Rice, Jonathan, 245.
Rice, Joseph, 108.
Rice, Joseph, 108.
Rice, Joseph, 229.
Rice, Josiah, 115.
Rice, Josiah, 142.
Rice, Josiah, 209.
Rice, Josiah, 229.
Rice, Josiah, 234.
Rice, Juda, 245.
Rice, Lot, 235.
Rice, Luke, 232.
Rice, Luther, 214.
Rice, Luther, 230.
Rice, Margaret, 142.
Rice, Martin, 105.
Rice, Martin, 232.
Rice, Mary, 142.
Rice, Mary, 235.
Rice, Matthias, 154.
Rice, Merrick, 215.
Rice, Moses, 36.
Rice, Moses, 110.
Rice, Moses, 145.
Rice, Moses, 215.
Rice, Moses, 242.
Rice, Nahum, 126.
Rice, Nathan, 102.
Rice, Nathan, 201.
Rice, Nathan, 213.
Rice, Nath^{l}, 126.
Rice, Nath^{l}, 155.
Rice Nath^{l}, Jur., 155.
Rice, Noah, 148.
Rice, Noah, 213.
Rice, Oliver, 215.
Rice, Paul, 105.
Rice, Peter, 142.
Rice, Peter, 148.
Rice, Peter, 215.
Rice, Peter, 236.
Rice, Phinehas, 108.
Rice, Phin^{s}, 142.
Rice, Randall, 163.
Rice, Reuben, 155.
Rice, Reuben, 220.
Rice, Rich^{d}, 149.
Rice, Rufus, 215.
Rice, Ruth, 105.
Rice, Ruth, 142.
Rice, Samuel, 105.
Rice, Sam^{l}, 115.
Rice, Sam^{l}, 134.
Rice, Sam^{l}, 142.
Rice, Samuel, 231.
Rice, Samuel, 242.
Rice, Sarah, 142.
Rice, Seth, 229.
Rice, Seth, Jur., 229.
Rice, Silas, 108.
Rice, Silas, 119.
Rice, Silas, 229.
Rice, Silas, 237.
Rice, Silas, 245.
Rice, Simeon, 126.
Rice, Simeon, 237.
Rice, Solomon, 215.
Rice, Solomon, 222.
Rice, Solomon, 233.
Rice, Stephen, 37.
Rice, Stephen, 220.
Rice, Stephen, 221.
Rice, Sylvanus, 105.
Rice, Thom^{s}, 142.
Rice, Thom^{s}, 148.
Rice, Thomas, 191.
Rice, Thomas, 213.
Rice, Thomas, 245.
Rice, Thomas, Jun., 213.
Rice, Tilly, 215.
Rice, Tilly, Ju^{r}, 215.
Rice, Tim^{o}, 102.
Rice, Timothy, 108.
Rice; Titus, 30.
Rice, Uriah, 142.
Rice, William, 30.
Rice, William, 103.
Rice, Will^{m}, 148.
Rice, Will^{m}, 154.
Rice, Will^{m}, 192.
Rice, William, 215.
Rice, William, 221.
Rice, William 232.
Rice, William, 240.
Rice, Zebulen, 214.

New York 1800 p193

RICE AARON	129:4	ONDG
RICE AARON	418:8	ONTR
RICE AARON	20A:5	OTSG
RICE AARON	147:6	SCHR
RICE ABNER	670:8	CYUG
RICE ABNER	221B:3	ONED
RICE ABNER JR	221B:3	ONED
RICE ABSALOM	370:8	ONTR
RICE ADONIJAH	178:7	SRTG
RICE AMAZIAH	194B:3	ONED
RICE ARBA	333B:2	GREN
RICE ASA	193:4	ONDG
RICE ASA	185A:6	WSHT
RICE AUGUSTUS JR	56:4	MTGM
RICE BARNABUS	84:2	ALBY
RICE BENJAMIN	287:6	WSHT
RICE BENNAJAH	333A:2	GREN
RICE BENNNET	195B:3	ONED
RICE CHANCEY	82A:7	SUFF
RICE CHARLES	129:4	ONDG
RICE CHRISTIAN	46A:7	SRTG
RICE CHRISTOPHER	06B:5	OTSG
RICE CLARK	188A:6	WSHT
RICE CYRUS	187B:3	ONED
RICE DANIEL	548:8	CYUG
RICE DANIEL	137A:3	NYRK
RICE DANIEL	163B:3	ONED
RICE DANIEL	06A:5	OTSG
RICE DAVID	123:1	DUTC
RICE DAVID	46:4	MTGM
RICE DAVID	26B:5	OTSG
RICE DAVID	190A:6	WSHT
RICE EBINIZER	28B:5	OTSG
RICE EDWARD JR	174:1	DUTC
RICE ELIAS	305:6	WSHT
RICE ELIJAH	706:8	CYUG
RICE ELIJAH	156:4	ONDG
RICE ELISHA	137:4	ONDG
RICE ELIZABETH	70A:3	NYRK
RICE EZEKIEL	44A:5	OTSG
RICE EZRA	219B:3	ONED
RICE EZRA	470:8	ONTR
RICE EZRA E C	219B:3	ONED
RICE GEORGE	36B:5	OTSG
RICE HARCULUS	199B:6	WSHT
RICE HENRY	286:2	DLWR
RICE HENRY	49A:3	NYRK
RICE HENRY	289:6	WSHT
RICE HOLDEN	05A:5	OTSG
RICE ISAAC	148B:3	NYRK
RICE JACOB	440:8	ONTR
RICE JAMES	758:8	CHNG
RICE JAMES	23A:7	SRTG
RICE JERATHMAEL	190B:3	ONED
RICE JEROD	333A:2	GREN
RICE JOHN	348B:2	GREN
RICE JOHN	25:4	MTGM
RICE JOHN	799:3	NYRK
RICE JOHN	101A:3	NYRK
RICE JOHN	223A:3	ONED
RICE JOHN	56B:5	OTSG
RICE JOHN	161:6	SCHR
RICE JOHN	27B:7	SRTG
RICE JOHN	46A:7	SRTG
RICE JOHN	201A:6	WSHT
RICE JOHN	248B:6	WSHT
RICE JOHN H	05A:5	OTSG
RICE JOHN JR	223A:3	ONED
RICE JOHN P	55B:5	OTSG
RICE JONATHON	310:2	ESSX
RICE JUDITH	497:8	ONTR
RICE LEVI	182A:6	WSHT
RICE MARK	562:8	CYUG
RICE MARY	308:1	ORNG
RICE MICHAEL	799:3	NYRK
RICE MOSES	464:1	HRKM
RICE MOSES	183:4	ONDG
RICE MOSES	147:6	SCHR
RICE MOSES	229A:6	WSHT
RICE NOAH	186:4	ONDG
RICE NOAH	232A:6	WSHT
RICE PELETIAH	55B:5	OTSG
RICE PHENEUS	796:8	CHNG
RICE PHINEHAS	602:8	CYUG
RICE RANDALL	94:6	RNSL
RICE ROSWELL	188A:6	WSHT
RICE SALLEY	85A:7	SUFF
RICE SAMUEL	73:2	ALBY
RICE SAMUEL	576:8	CYUG
RICE SAMUEL	119:1	DUTC
RICE SAMUEL	159:4	ONDG
RICE SAMUEL	26B:5	OTSG
RICE SAMUEL R	201:6	STBN
RICE SARAH	175:1	DUTC
RICE SILAS	198A:6	WSHT
RICE SIMEON	21B:5	OTSG
RICE SYLVANUS	610:8	CYUG
RICE SYLVANUS	670:8	CYUG
RICE THOMAS	104A:3	NYRK
RICE THOMAS	29A:5	OTSG
RICE THOMAS	188A:6	WSHT
RICE TIMOTHY H	21B:5	OTSG
RICE TRUMAN	319:2	ESSX
RICE WARD	7A:7	SRTG
RICE WILDER	43A:5	OTSG
RICE WILLIAM	174:1	DUTC
RICE WILLIAM	136:4	ONDG
RICE WILLIAM	221B:3	ONED
RICE WILLIAM	370:8	ONTR
RICE WILLIAM	06A:5	OTSG
RICE WILLIAM	09A:5	OTSG
RICE WILLIAM	47:6	RNSL
RICE WILLIAM JR	06A:5	OTSG
RICESETH	626:8	CYUG

Microfilm Reel Number ____________

1800-~~1810~~ CENSUS

____
SURNAME

State ____________

County ____________ Date ____________

City, Town or District "Albany Towns" New York

PAGE	LINE	HEAD OF FAMILY	MALE Under 10 Years	MALE 10 - 16 Years	MALE 16 - 26 Years	MALE 25 - 45 Years	MALE 45 Years & Older	FEMALE Under 10 Years	FEMALE 10 - 16 Years	FEMALE 16 - 26 Years	FEMALE 26 - 45 Years	FEMALE 45 Years & Older	(near New Lebanon, Columbia Co)
		Crapsie, John C	—	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	(Stephentown ?) (Rensselaer Co)
		Rice, Randell } 1800	1	—	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	1	Troy
		Rice, William	4	2	—	—	—	2	1	1	1	—	Pittstown
65		Rees, George } 1790											north suburb – opp Troy Watervliet (~~[illegible]~~ of Albany) NY
46		Crapsin, Jacob } (or Crapsies?)											Stephentown (no longer on maps) (near Columbia Co.)

Microfilm Reel Number ____________

1820 CENSUS

State ____________

County ____________ Date ____________

City, Town or District ____________

PAGE	LINE	HEAD OF FAMILY	MALE Under 10 Years	MALE 10 - 16 Years	MALE 16 - 18 Years	MALE 18 - 26 Years	MALE 26 - 45 Years	MALE 45 Years & Older	FEMALE Under 10 Years	FEMALE 10 - 16 Years	FEMALE 16 - 26 Years	FEMALE 26 - 45 Years	FEMALE 45 Years & Older	

Microfilm Reel Number ____________

1830-1840 CENSUS

State ____________

County ____________

City, Town ____________ Date ____________
or District ____________

PAGE	LINE	HEAD OF FAMILY	MALE UNDER 5 YR.	MALE 5 - 10 YR.	MALE 10 - 15 YR.	MALE 15 - 20 YR.	MALE 20 - 30 YR.	MALE 30 - 40 YR.	MALE 40 - 50 YR.	MALE 50 - 60 YR.	MALE 60 - 70 YR.	MALE 70 - 80 YR.	MALE 80 - 90 YR.	MALE 90 - 100 YR.	FEMALE UNDER 5 YR.	FEMALE 5 - 10 YR.	FEMALE 10 - 15 YR.	FEMALE 15 - 20 YR.	FEMALE 20 - 30 YR.	FEMALE 30 - 40 YR.	FEMALE 40 - 50 YR.	FEMALE 50 - 60 YR.	FEMALE 60 - 70 YR.	FEMALE 70 - 80 YR.	FEMALE 80 - 90 YR.	FEMALE 90 - 100 YR.	

NOTE: 1840 Census lists living Revolutionary Soldiers or their widows. An asterisk may be used to indicate one, or "RS". "fc" is used to indicate man of free color.

M. C. G. S. 31 a

Court Van Debarack	3	0	2	2	0	2	0	1	0	1	2
Rice Cook	0	0	0	1	0	3	0	1	0	1	0
Seth Patridge	1	0	1	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Lydia Bacon	0	2	2	0	2	1	0	0	0	1	0
Tom	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	8
Francis Wilbur	2	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
John Benson	1	0	1	0	1	2	0	0	1	0	0
Isaac Viggot	0	0	3	0	1	2	1	0	0	1	0
Gideon Taber	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0
Simeon Van	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0
Jedediah Buckworth	2	0	2	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
John Adams	2	1	0	1	1	1	0	2	1	1	0
John Dod	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	1	0	0	0
Daniel Ensign	3	1	2	1	0	2	1	1	1	1	0
John Ensign	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
Polly Hoisford	2	0	0	0	0	2	1	0	1	0	0
James Hogadorn	3	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0
Wm Coby	2	0	0	1	0	3	2	2	0	1	0
Daniel Martling	0	0	0	1	0	2	2	0	0	1	0
James Harrack	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	1	0
Satts Morris	2	1	0	[illegible]	1	1	2	0	1	1	5
Isaac Leavitt	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	2	0	9
[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
[illegible]	3	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]

Hannah McKean	0	2	1	0	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0
Francis McKean	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
James Garret	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
Jason Gillespie	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0
Stephen Scott	2	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Walter [illegible]	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	0	0
Wm Patrick	1	0	0	1	0	2	4	1	0	1	3	0
Richard	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	0
Henry Metcalf	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	1	0	0	0	0
Gilbert Hosken Jr	1	1	0	1	0	2	1	1	0	1	0	0
Eli Stone	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0
Philander Lothrop	1	1	0	2	0	2	1	0	1	0	0	0
Terrence O'Donald	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
James Law	0	0	2	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
Gilbert Hosken	1	1	0	0	1	2	1	2	0	4	0	0
James Gibson	2	0	0	1	0	2	0	0	1	0	0	0
Joe	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	0
Benj Stratton	4	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Garrit Bell	1	0	2	0	1	1	0	2	0	1	0	0
Chas Burgess	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0
Joseph Dunsmore	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
George Palmer	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	4	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]

733

(Philo used the Greenfield bank before this.)
Here are A George Rice
+ Stephen Comstock, but no
Philo Averill — 15
(Greenfield Saratoga Co) on another page?

Year____

1800-1810 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Date of Search____________

Legibility of Record: ☐ Good ☐ Poor

(Notice all the Dutch + Scotch-Irish names here!)

Original Copy ☐
Extract Copy ☐
Microfilm Copy ☒
Printed Copy ☐

Search No.________
Enclosure No.________
Call No.________

Notes: Philo and Rebekah (Rice) (Crapsie) Averill sold a home in Greenfield, S.Co NY to Stephen Comstock. HJC Averill born in Stillwater

1810 - Stillwater TWP - Saratoga County, New York

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males: Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45 and over	Free White Females: Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	? 45 and over	All other free persons except Indians	Slaves	Remarks
732 15	William Williams	–	–	2	1	–	–	–	4	–	1			
16	Gideon Moore Moon?	–	1	–	–	1	–	–	–	–	1	1		
17	Thos McNeal	–	–	1	2	–	2	1	–	1	1			?
Her brother? 18	George Rice	2	2	–	1	–	–	1	–	1	–			✓
19	Reuben Moore Moon?	–	2	2	–	1	2	1	1	–	1			
one bought Averill home 20	Stephen Comstock, Jr.	–	2	1	–	1	2	1	–	1	–			
21	Stephen "	–	–	1	–	1	1	–	1	–	–			
22	Dolph (?) Myrs	–	2	1	–	–	–	–	–	1	–			
23	Nathan Green	1	–	2	1	–	1	–	1	1	1			
p 731 - 1	Evert Van Debarrack	3	–	2	2	–	2	–	1	–	1	2		
who he? 2	Rice Cook	–	–	–	1	–	3	–	1	–	1			
p733 - 1	Hannah McNeal	–	2	1	–	–	1	1	–	1	–			
2	Francis "	1	–	–	1	–	–	–	1	–	–			
3	James (?) Garet	–	–	1	–	–	1	–	1					
4	Jason Gillespie	2	–	–	1	–	1	–	1	1	–	1		
5	Stephen Smith	2	–	–	1	–	–	–	–	1	–			
6	Walter (?) Patton (ink blot)	2	–	–	1	–	1	–	1	1	–			
7	Wm Patrick	1	–	–	1	–	2	4	1	–	1	3		

Could one of these families conceal the Averills? They had young son H.K., daughters, + son Rowan Green Averill. (Rebecah *may* have had son + dau.)
If Rebecah's mother was widowed + remarried, her name might not have been Rice.

Year_____ 1800-(1810) CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Date of Search________________

Legibility of Record: ☐ Good ☐ Poor

Original Copy ☐
Extract Copy ☐
Microfilm Copy ☒
Printed Copy ☐

Search No.________
Enclosure No.________
Call No.________

Notes: Philo and Rebekah (Rice) (Crapsie) Averill sold a home in Greenfield, S.C. vg to Stephen Comstock. HJC Averill born in Stillwater

1810 - Stillwater TWP - Saratoga County, New York

Place of Enumeration:

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males: Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45 and over	Free White Females: Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	? 45 and over	All other free persons except Indians	Slaves	Remarks
732 line 15	William Williams	–	–	2	1	–	–	–	4	–	1			
16	Gideon Moore Moon?	–	1	–	–	1	–	–	–	–	1	1		
17	Thas McNeal	–	–	1	2	–	2	1	–	1	1			?
Her brother? 18	George Rice	2	2	–	1	–	–	1	–	1	–			
19	Reuben Moore Moon?	–	2	2	–	1	2	1	1	–	1			
one bought Averill home 20	Stephen Comstock, Jr.	–	2	1	–	1	2	1	–	1	–			
21	Stephen "	–	–	1	–	1	1	–	1	–	–			
22	Dolph (?) Myrs	–	2	1	–	–	–	–	–	1	–			
23	Nathan Green	1	–	2	1	–	1	–	1	1	1			
p 731 - 1	Evert Van Debarrack	3	–	2	2	–	2	–	1	–	1	2		
who he? 2	Rice Cock	–	–	–	1	–	3	–	1	–	1			
p733 - 1	Hannah McNeal	–	2	1	–	–	1	1	–	1	–			
2	Francis "	1	–	–	1	–	–	–	1	–	–			
3	James (?) Garet	–	–	1	–	–	1	–	1					
4	Jason Gillespie	2	–	–	1	–	1	–	1	1	–	1		
5	Stephen Smith	2	–	–	1	–	–	–	–	1	–			
6	Walter (?) Patton (ink blot)	2	–	–	1	–	1	–	1	1	–			
7	Wm Patrick	1	–	–	1	–	2	4	1	–	1	3		

Could one of these families conceal the Averills? They had young son H.K., daughters?, + son Rowan Green Averill. (Rebecah may have had son + dau.) If Rebecah's mother was widowed + remarried, her name might not have been Rice.

Stillwater TWP - Saratoga Co NY

George Briggs	3	0	1	1
John Benson	1	0	0	1
Richard Biddle	0	0	2	0
Peter Wiffin	1	1	1	0
David Woodworth	0	2	2	0
Reuben Wright	2	0	0	1
Gilbert Bugle	1	0	1	0
John Fitcum	3	0	0	1
Caleb Adams	4	0	0	1
Abm Hogeland	3	0	1	0
Mariah Vivisting	0	0	0	0
Michael McNeal	2	0	0	1
Mariah Viviting	0	0	1	0
Chas Moor	0	0	0	0
Wm Williams	0	0	2	1
Gideon Moor	0	1	0	0
Thos McNeal	0	0	1	2
George Rice	2	2	0	1
Reuben Moor	0	2	2	0
Stephen Comstock Jr	0	2	1	0
Stephen Comstock	0	0	1	0
Dolph Myers	0	2	1	0
Nathan Green	1	0	2	1

13✓

Stillwater TWP - Saratoga Co NY 1810

George Biggs	3	0	1	1	0	1	0	1	0	1	4	0
John Benson	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	0	1	0	1900	
Richard Biddle	0	0	2	0	2	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
Peter Wiffin	1	1	1	0	1	0	1	3	0	1	0	0
David Woodworth	0	2	2	0	1	3	0	0	1	0	0	0
Reuben Wright	2	0	0	1	0	2	2	0	1	0	0	0
Gilbert Biddle	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
John Fitcum	3	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Caleb Adams	4	0	0	1	0	4	0	0	1	0	0	0
Abm Hogeland	3	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	2	0	0
Mariah Vivistin	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	3	0
Michael McNeal	2	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Mariah Vivistin	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	2	0
Chas Moore	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
Wm Williams	0	0	2	1	0	0	0	4	0	1	0	0
Gideon Moore	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
Thos McNeal	0	0	1	2	0	2	1	0	1	1	0	0
George Rice	2	2	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Reuben Moore	0	2	2	0	1	2	1	1	0	1	0	0
Stephen Comstock Jr	0	2	1	0	1	2	1	0	1	0	0	0
Stephen Comstock	0	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
Dolph Myers	0	2	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Nathan Green	1	0	2	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	0	0

13√

1810

0	1	0	1	0	1	[illegible]	0
0	2	0	0	1	0	[illegible]	0
2	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
1	0	1	3	0	1	0	0
1	3	0	0	1	0	0	0
0	2	2	0	1	0	0	0
1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
0	4	0	0	1	0	0	0
1	0	1	1	0	2	0	0
0	0	0	0	1	0	3	0
0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
1	0	1	0	1	1	2	0
1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
0	0	0	4	0	1	0	0
1	0	0	0	0	1	1	0
0	2	1	0	1	1	0	0
0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
1	2	1	1	0	1	0	0
1	2	1	0	1	0	0	0
1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
0	1	0	1	1	0	0	0

Year_____

1800-1810 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

(For those who use the Calendar Method of keeping research notes)

Date of Search________________

Original Copy ☐

Extract Copy ☐

Microfilm Copy ☐

Printed Copy ☐

Legibility of Record: ☐ Good ☐ Poor

Search No.________

Enclosure No.________

Call No.________

Notes:

1800
1768
Philo age 32 in 1800

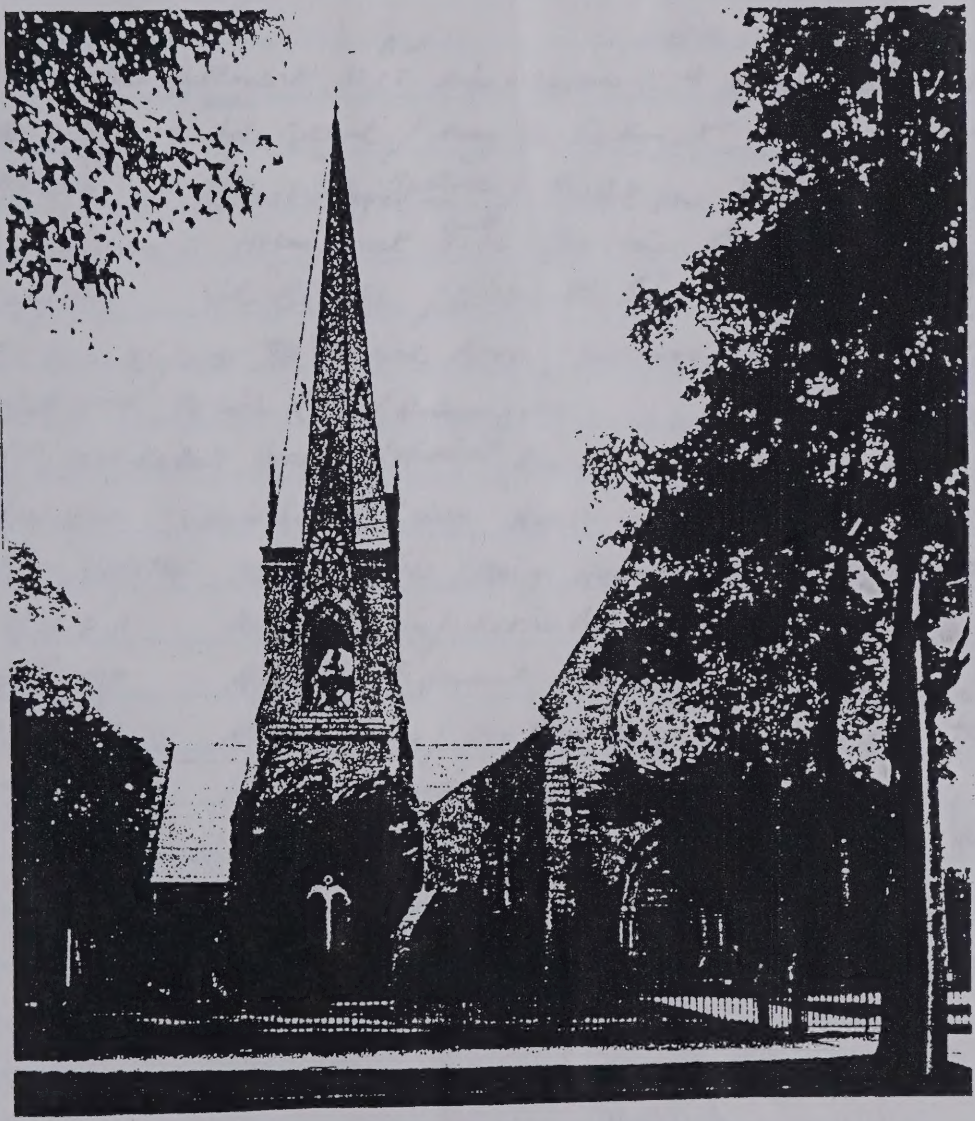
Place of Enumeration:

Page	Name of Head of Family	Free White Males					Free White Females					All other free persons except Indians	Slaves	Remarks
		Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45 and over	Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45 and over			
566	Benjamin Pierce (1800)	2	0	0	0	0	2	2	1	1	0	0	0	Cayuga NY
1225	Philo Averill (1800) (5 children - second wife dead?)	1	1	0	1	0	2	1	0	0	0		—	Columbia Co NY
190	George Rice (1810) Rebecca's bro?	2	2	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0			Saratoga NY
	(George Rice 1808 TK Muskingum Co OH (4 ds?) (military - war of 1812?) Rebecca's father? (this + Marietta settled by MA + CT "Puritans.")													[illegible] Zanesville

Evert Van Debarrack	3	0	2	2	0	2	0	1	0	1	2
Rice Cook	0	0	0	1	0	3	0	1	0	1	0
Seth Patridge	1	0	1	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Lydia Bacon	0	2	2	0	2	1	0	0	0	1	0
Tom	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	8
Francis Wilbur	2	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
John Benson	1	0	1	0	1	2	0	0	1	0	0
Isaac Diggett	0	0	3	0	1	2	1	0	0	1	0
Gideon Taber	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0
Simeon Vaw	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0
Jedediah Beckworth	2	0	2	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
John Adams	2	1	0	1	1	1	0	2	1	1	0
John Dod	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	1	0	0	0
Daniel Ensign	3	1	2	1	0	2	1	1	1	1	0
John Ensign	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
Polly Horsfoul	2	0	0	0	0	2	1	0	1	0	0
James Hogadown	3	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0
Wm Coby	2	0	0	1	0	3	2	2	0	1	0
Daniel Martling	0	0	0	1	0	2	2	0	0	1	0
James Harrack	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	1	0
Satts Morris	2	1	0	0	1	1	2	0	1	0	5
Isaac Leggett Jr	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	2	0	4
[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	3	[illegible]	[illegible]	2	[illegible]	[illegible]
Pierce Briggs	3	0	4	1	0	1	0	1	0	[illegible]	[illegible]

Hannan McMae	0	2	1	0	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0
Francis McMae	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
James Garret	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
Jason Gillespie	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0
Stephen Scott	2	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Walter [illegible]	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	0	0
Wm Patrick	1	0	0	1	0	2	4	1	0	1	3	0
Richard	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	0
Henry Metcalf	1	0	0	1	0	2	0	1	0	0	0	0
Gilbert Hooker Jr	1	1	0	1	0	2	1	1	0	1	0	0
Eli Stone	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0
Philander Lothrop	1	1	0	2	0	2	1	0	1	0	0	0
Terrence O'Donald	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
James Law	0	0	2	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
Gilbert Hooker	1	1	0	0	1	2	1	2	0	1	0	0
James Hillson	2	0	0	1	0	2	0	0	1	0	0	0
Joe	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	0
Benj Stratton	4	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Garrit Bell	1	0	2	0	1	1	0	2	0	1	0	0
Chas Burgess	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0
Joseph Dunmore	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
George Palmer	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]

Marriage Record of
Schenectady Reformed Church



1694-1852
Schenectady, New York

transcribed by
Donald A. Keefer

edited by
Arthur C. M. Kelly

F 12955 (983 (1588)

Marriage Record of Schenectady Reformed Church 1694-1852

trans by Donald A Keefer

Bride/Groom Index

Balloch - John 1286, 2006 Sylvester 1996

Reese Christina 1336 Eliz 640 Fred 1109 2427
Harriet 2331 Jane 2030 Marcus 1318 Martin 1847
Michael 2331 Nicholas 2229 Robert 1899

(Book pg)

BN MA item #

1793 59 (1793) John Balloch Jr 10.17 Maria Wever 11.4 Maria Wever 1286 Norman's Kill
" "

1819 { 91 ~~[illegible]~~ 10/19/1819 John Balloch / Mary Van De Bogart 2006

91 7/3/1819 Sylvester ~~[illegible]~~ Balloch / Rachel Van Debogart 1996

61 Johannes D Heemstraat bond 8-16 Christine Ries mge 9/18/1794 1336

1767 → 30 12/6/1767 John Colwell / Elizabeth Ries 640 Rensselaerwyck

51 8/1 Bond 8/1/1790 ~~[illegible]~~ Fredrick Reese / Susanne Frank 1109 Albany / Schenectady

110 10/28/1844 Fredrick Reese / Rebecca Yates 2427 Glenville / Schenectady

106 6/19/1839 Michael Reese / Harriet Reese 2331 both "

92 8/10/1820 John W Swits / Jane Reese 2030 —

60 3/25 - 3/29/1794 Markus Ries / Maria Heemstraat 1318 both Montgomery Co -

84 2/2/1811 Martin Reese / Maria Bark 1847 both Schenectady

106 6/19/1839 Michael Reese / Harriet Reese 2331 " "

101 8/25/1833 Nicholas Reese / Eve Turnbull 2229 Florida / Glen (Mont Co.)

86 4/11/1812 Robert) note - son Ostrander dies in Flea ↗
Reese / Margaret Fisher 1899 both Schenectady

F129 S5 B36 (1987)

Baptism Records of Schenectady Reformed Church 1694-1811
(Donald A Keefer)

(Alphabetized as RACE)

	book pg.	date		Bapt #, child name	witnesses
	146	3/22/~~144~~ 1768	Johan Melchior Cremer/ Anna Maria Rees	3255 Johannes	John + Elizbth Colvel
	62	1/21/1741	Adam Ankst Barbara Reis	1363 Elisabet	Henrik Tymers/ Hester Fischer
1739	58	4/29/1739	William / Sara Morrings	1288 William	William + Christyn Bollick
	397	12/5/1802	Moses Krankshaw/Mary Rose	9101 Philip b 6/8	George Ries / Anna Ballocks
	386	4/19/1801	Philip Reese/Elenor Cameron	8863 Anna b 3/20	George Reese / Anna Ball
	228	3/2/1782	Phillip Rees / Ellionor Calleran	5122 Elizabeth	Martinas Rees / Eliz. Colwell
	344	1/10/1796	Markus Ries / Maria Heemstrate	7877 Nicholas b 7/17/95	Nicholas Ries / Antje Vlegn
	"	"	John Heemstrate / Christina Ries	7878 Maria b 8/15/1785	Dirk / Magdal Heemstraat (sic)
	223	8/28/1781	Willem Vidy / Sophia Schell	5003 William	Philip / Elleanor Rees
1766	139	11/19/1766	Coenratt Herman/ Christina Boamm Boamm	3114 Elizabeth	Johan Valentyn / Sophia Rees
	149	12/15/1768	Samuel Roos/ Elizabeth Ries	3337 Johannes	Johannes Valentyn / Sophia Ries
	249	10/10/1784	Philip Ries / Elleanor Calleman	5610 Robert	Robbert / Catrina Maccalee
1786	264	3/10/1786	George Ries / Anna Bullox	5934 Johannes b 1/20/86	Jorrenyge Ceen, Elizabet Colvel Johannes Heemstraat Jr / Eliz. Bovie
	374	3/3/1799	George Rees/ Anna Balloks	8548 Martinas b 2/17/99	— 0 — not listed
	397	12/12/1802	George Ries/Anna Ballocks	9104 Anna b 11/18/1802	not listed
1785	254	3/29/1785	James Blanchard / Ellizabeth Bullock	5722 Benjamin b 7/11/1782	Jos Dawson / Helen Miller
	"		" "	5723 Mary b. 3/18/1784	" "
	272	2/27/1787	James Bradshaw / "	6123 Joseph b. 11/17/1786	not listed
	228	3/31/1782	Samuel Rose/ Elizabeth Reese	5135 Anna	Michiel / Anna Wageman
	344	1/1/1796	Jonathan Steinberg / Elizabeth Ries	7866 Jacobus b 11/2/96	n. l.
	415	4/1/1806	Nicholas Rees / Helen Chater	9520 George b 3/15	"
	137 ~~344~~	7/20/1766	Johan Boejemen / Maria Ries	3068 Johan Jacob	Jerry Abel / Christina Scharp
	229 ~~228~~	5/4/1782	Samuel Hagedorn / Sophia Rees	5151 Maria	Michiel / Maria Bessat
	246	5/28/1784	Samuel Hagedoorn / Sofega Rese	5528 Samuel	Anderis / Lena Beeras
	300	7/11/1790	Samuel Hagedorne / Sophia Ries	6752 Margarietje	Robert Hagedorn / Elizabth Colwell

see prev for Frederick Rees + Elizabeth

336	12/28/1794	Fredrik Reis/Susanna Franke	7691 Annetje b 9/25	
384	1/13/1801	Frederik Reese/Susana Frank	8810 Elizabeth b 12/12/1800	
394	6/28/1802	Freberick Ries/Susanna Frank	9038 Jonnake b 5/18	
410	5/5/1805	Frederick Rees/ "	9410 Elizabeth b 3/28	
423	– – 1807	" Reese "	9691 Maria b 4/10	
433	1/14/1810	" "	9915 Rebecca b 3/14/1809	wit John Coze
354	2/5/1797	Fredrik Ries "	8166 David Frank b 12/16/1796	
389	8/9/1801	Major M. Snall/Elizabeth Reese	8912 Elizabeth b 7/8	Wilhelmus ~~Veder~~ Veeder Elizabeth Snall

1694-1696

Date	Parents	Item	Child	Witnesses
1694 4.11	Johannes Sanders Glenn Diwer Wendell	1	Abraham	Barent Wimp Antje Glenn
4.11	Esaias Swart Eva Teunise	2	Wouter	Jacobus Van Dyk Jacomyntie Glenn
4.11	Johannes Vedder Grietje van Slyk	3	Margriet	Harmen Van Slyk Grietje Rykman
4.11	Teunis Vile Lysbeth van Eps	4	Jacomyntie	Gysbert Gerritse Lysbeth Janse
10. 9	Isac de truas Marie Brouwers	5	Jacob	Barent Wimp Jacomyntje Glenn
1695 1. 3	Jan Vrooman Geesje Symense	6	Johannes	Gerrit Symense tryntie Helmerse
1. 3	Simon Groot jr Geertruy Janse	7	Eva	Abraham Groot Elsje Wendell
1. 3	Gysbert Gerritse Lysbet Janse	8	Gysbert	Isak Swits Maria Teunise
1. 3	Samuel Bratt Susanna van Slyk	9	Jacobus	Harmen van Slyk Geertruy van Slyk
1. 3	Daniel Janse Maria Groot	10	Maria	Evert Wendell jr Elisabet Robbertt
3.27	Jacobus Peek Elisabeth Teunise	11	Elisabeth	Johannes Sanders Barent Wimp Jacomyntje Sanders
3.27	Hendrik brouwer Marritje Pieterse	12	Elisabeth	Jacobus Van Dyk Lysbeth Drinkvels
3.27	Jonathan Stephens Lea	13	Annetje	Maria Dirks
6.26	Isak Swits Susanna Groot	14	Jacob	Arent Vedder Sara Groot
6.26	Jan Pieterse Mebi Annetje Bosboom	15	Abraham	Gerrit Simonse Antje Sanders
10. 9	Barent Wimp Folkje Symonse	16	Engeltje	Jacobus Peek Diwer Glenn
10. 9	Dirk Bratt Marietje van Eps	17	Catelyntje	Johan Babtist van Eps Ariaantje Schermerhoorn
1696 1. 8	Gerrit Simonse tryntje Helmerse	18	Ariaantje	Pieter Simonse Jannetje Reyerse
1. 8	Teunis Vile Elisabeth van Eps	19	Elisabeth	Claas Laurentse Elisabeth Kreigier
1. 8	David Marius Rachel Hanse	20	David	Feitje Borsboom
1. 8	Willem Haal tryntje Claase	21	Willem	Harmannas Vedder Elisabeth Peek

Clippings

Rice

Pope's Pioneers

RICE, RISE, RYCE, RYSE,

Edmund, yeoman, Sudbury, propr. and selectman, 1639; frm. May 13, 1642, deputy 1643. Memb. of com. to convey lands at Whip Sufferage in 1657. He deposed 3 (2) 1656, ae. about 62 years. [Mdx. Files.] Rem. to Marlborough. Thomas, Samuel and Joseph R. were also petitioners for church privileges there. [Arch. Eccl. I.] Sold land to his sons Edward and Henry R. 20 Feb. 1654. Wife Tamazine d. 13 June, 1654. Ch. Benjamin b. 31 (3) 1640. He m. 1 March, 1655, Mercy Brigham.

He d. in May, 1663. Petition for division of his estate was signed 16 (4) 1663, by widow Mercy, 8 elder and 2 younger children. [Mdx. Files.]

John, Dedham. Wife Ann; ch. John b. 26 (8) 1650, Mary b. 6 (7) 1652, Sarah b. 2 (4) 1654, John b. 18 (6) 1656, Rachel b. 3 Sept. 1664.

Philip, tailor, Boston, 1640; adm. chh. 21 (9) 1641.

Admin. of his est. Feb. 3, 1664, to Dea. R. Truesdale and Richard Tailor. [Reg. XIII, 338.]

Richard, Cambridge, agreed to keep 100 cows for town 1 March, 1635; frm. June 2, 1641. Rem. to Concord. Deposed 21 (4) 1670, ae. 60 years. [Mdx. Files.] Ch. Elizabeth b. at C. 27 (8) 1641, John b. 23 (12) 1643.

He d. June 9, 1709, ae. nearly 100 years.

Robert, Boston. Wife Elizabeth; ch. Joshua b. 14 (2) 1637, Nathaniel b. 1 (2) 1639, Patience b. and d. 1632.

Widow —, propr. at Sudbury, 1639. She appears to be the person who m. Miles Tarne of Boston about 1652. See his will.

Ancestral Heads 1620-1700

by Frank R Holmes

RICE, ROISE

Another form of *Rys*, Welsh, to rush, a rushing, figuratively, a hero, a brave, impetuous man.

EDMUND, known as deacon, b. Barkhamstead, county of Herts, Eng., 1594, settled in Sudbury, Mass., 1638, removed Marlboro, Mass., 1660.

JOHN, resident Boston, Mass., 1669.

JOHN, b. Eng. 1646, of Welsh descent, came to N. E. 1661; married Warwick, R. I., 1674.

JONATHAN, married Norwich, Conn., 1661.

MICHAEL, freeman, New London, Conn., 1663.

NATHANIEL, freeman New London, Conn., 1669.

NICHOLAS, resident Boston, Mass., 1672.

PHILIP, tailor, united with church, Boston, Mass., 1640.

RICHARD, at Cambridge, Mass., 1635, removed Concord, Mass., 1636.

ROBERT, freeman Boston, Mass., 1634, removed New London, Conn., before 1657 from Stratford, Conn.

SAMUEL, inhabitant New London, Conn., 1669.

TIMOTHY, freeman Concord, Mass., 1690.

Founders of American Families – Meredith Colket – pg 260

RICE, ROYCE, ROICE

EDMUND Of Stanstead, co. Suffolk, Eng., and Berkhamsted co. Herts, Eng. Sudbury (Mass.) 1639, Marlborough 1657. d. Marlborough 3 May 1663. Deputy. Stevens-Miller, v 2; *Descendants of Deacon Edmund Rice* 1858** (reprinted 1958); *Edmund Rice and family* 1938; tag 10:133 (clue), 11:14 (caveat), 15:227 (wife); *Supplement to the Rice family* 1967; *Continuation of Rice family and Supplement*, 1970.

RICHARD Cambridge (Mass.) 1636, Concord 1636. d. Concord 9 June 1709. Freeman. *Register* 112:65 (desc).

ROBERT (Royce, Roice) Stratford (Conn.) 1644, New London 1657. d. New London by 22 Sept 1676. Shoemaker. Innkeeper. Representative. *Register* 80:107 (clue and son Jonathan), 122:274 (wife); Goodwin and Morgan, v 1.

NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700 by Clarence Almon Torrey pp 619-620

RICE, Benjamin (1640-1713) & 1/wf Mary **BROWN** (-1691); ca 1662; Sudbury
RICE, Benjamin (1640-1713) & 2/wf Mary **(CHAMBERLAIN) GRAVES**, w John; 1 Apr 1691; Sudbury
RICE, Benjamin (1666-1748, 1748/9) & Mary **RICE** (1669-1736), dau Samuel; 15 Nov 1692; Marlborough
RICE, Caleb (1668-1739) & Mary **WARD** (1676-1742); 21 May 1696; Marlborough
RICE, Daniel (1655-1737) & 1/wf Bethiah **WARD** (ca 1658-1721); 10 Jan 1681; Marlborough
RICE, David (1659-1723) & Hannah **WALKER** (1670-1704); 7 Apr 1687; Sudbury/Framingham
RICE, Ebenezer (-1724) & Bethiah **WILLIAMS** (1676-1721); 17 May 1698; Dorchester/Sudbury
RICE, Edmund (-1663) & Thomasine **FROST** (1600-1659); Bury, Eng, 15 Oct 1618; Sudbury
RICE, Edmund (1594-1663) & 2/wf Mercy **(?HURD) BRIGHAM** (-1693), w Thomas, m/3 William **HUNT**; 1 Mar 1655, 1654/5?; Sudbury
RICE, Edmund (1653-) & Joyce **RUSSELL** (1660-); 13 Oct 1680; Sudbury
RICE, Edmund (1663-1726) & Ruth **PARKER**, Roxbury; 15 Nov 1692; Marlborough
RICE, Edward (1622-1712) & Agnes **BENT** (-1713); b 1647; Sudbury
RICE, Ephraim (1665-1732) & 1/wf Hannah **LIVERMORE** (1670-1724); 21 Feb 1688/9, 22 Feb, 21 Feb; Watertown/Sudbury
RICE, Gershom (1667-1768) & Elizabeth **[BALCOM]** (1672-1752); b 1698, b 1696?; Charlestown/New London, CT
RICE, Henry^2 (1621-1711) & Elizabeth **MOORE** (-1705); 1 Jan 1643, 1 Feb 1643, 1644; Sudbury
RICE, Henry & Jane **[JACKSON]**, wid; aft 1683
RICE, Isaac (1668-) & Sybil/Sybella **COLLINGS/COLLINS** (1671, 1670-), m/2 George **REED**; 27 Sep 1690; Concord/Sudbury
RICE, Jacob (1660-1741) & Mary _?_ (1672?-1752); b 1693; Marlborough
RICE, James (1669-1730) & Sarah **[STONE]** (1675-); b 1695; Marlborough/Worcester
RICE, John & Ann **HACKLEY**; 27 Nov 1649; Dedham
RICE, John & Mary _?_; b 1669; Boston
RICE, John (1646-1731) & Elizabeth **HOLDEN** (1652-); 16 Jul 1674; Warwick, RI
RICE, John (?1647-1719) & Tabitha **STONE** (1655-1719+); 2 Nov 1674, 2 Nov, 27 Nov; Sudbury
RICE, John & Elizabeth **WILSON**; 4 Dec 1684; Dedham
RICE, John (1675-) & Elnathan **WHIPPLE** (1675-); 25 Jul 1695; Providence
RICE, John (1675-1733) & 1/wf Elizabeth **CLAP** (1682-1705); 13 Mar 1700; Milton/Sudbury
RICE, Jonathan (1654-1725) & 1/wf Martha **EAMES/AMES** (-1675, 1676?); 23 Mar 1675/6, should be [1674/5]; Sudbury
RICE, Jonathan (1654-1725) & 2/wf Rebecca **WATSON** (-1689); 1 Nov 1677; Cambridge/Sudbury
RICE, Jonathan (1654-1725) & 3/wf Elizabeth **WHEELER**; 12 Feb 1690/1; Sudbury
RICE, Joseph (1637-1711) & 1/wf Martha **KING** (1641-1669); 4 May 1658; Sudbury
RICE, Joseph (1637-1711) & 2/wf Mary **[BEERS]** (1643-1677); b 1671; Sudbury/Watertown
RICE, Joseph (1637-1711) & Sarah **(PRESCOTT) WHEELER** (1637-), w Richard; 22 Feb 1677/8; Dedham
RICE, Joshua (1632?-) & Bathsheba **PRATT** (1639-); b 1664, Dec 1662; Boston
RICE, Joshua (1661-1734) & Mary **[SAWYER]** (1671-1766?, ae 95); b 1693
RICE, Leonard & Mary _?_; b 5 Jul 1700
RICE, Matthew (1629/30-1717) & Martha **LAMSON** (1634-1717+); 7 Jul 1654, 2 Nov; Sudbury
RICE, Nathaniel (1660-) & 1/wf Sarah _?_; ca 1685/90?; Sudbury
RICE/RIST?, Nicholas & Sarah **(CLARK) [DAVIS]**, w George; b 1668, ca 1671; Reading
RICE, Paul & Hannah _?_ (-1709); Concord
RICE, Peter & Mary **FORD**; 29 Oct 1683; Concord
RICE, Peter (1658-1753) & Rebecca **[HOWE]** (1668-1749); b 1690; Marlborough
RYCE, Peter & _?_; b 1701, 1688; Simsbury, CT (CT)
RICE, Richard (-1709) & 1/wf Elizabeth _?_; b 1641
RICE, Richard (-1709) & 2/wf [Mary] _?_; b 1698; Concord/Cambridge
RICE, Samuel (1634-1684, 1685?) & 1/wf Elizabeth **KING** (ca 1635-1667); 8 Nov 1655; Sudbury
RICE, Samuel (1634-) & 2/wf Mary **(DIX) BROWN** (-1675), w Abraham; ?Sep 1668, Aug?/Sep 1668, 2 Sep; Sudbury/Watertown
RICE, Samuel (-1685) & 3/wf Sarah **(WHITE) HOSMER**, w James; 13 Dec 1676, 31 Dec; Concord
RICE, Samuel & Rebecca **MILLS**; 5 Dec 1682; Dedham
RICE, Samuel (alias **KING**) (1667-1713) & Abigail **CLAPP** (-1713); 30 Oct 1693, prob 1695; Milton
RICE, Thomas (1626-1681) & [Mary **KING**]? (-1715); b 1654, b 1652, betw 1665 & 1677?; Sudbury
RICE, Thomas (1654-1748) & 1/wf Mary _?_ (-1677); b 1677; Sudbury/Watertown
RICE, Thomas & Mary **[WITHERS]** (1660-); ca 1676, ca 1675, b 22 Jul 1675; Kittery, ME
RICE, Thomas (1654-1748) & 2/wf Anna **RICE** (1661-1731); 10 Jan 1681/2, 1681; Marlborough
RICE, Timothy & Abigail **MARRET**, m/2 Joseph **CRACKBONE**; 27 Apr 1687; Cambridge/Concord

AMERICAN GENEALOGICAL – BIOGRAPHICAL INDEX

RICE

George--Brewster Gen:1103
Chute Fam:53,clxx, clxxiii
Cleveland Fam:1522
Davis,John:71
Eastman Fam:317,491
Foote Fam:+
Grout,John:108
Livermore Fam:166
New HavenCt ViR:+
Spofford Fam:221
Sterling Gen:897
Stone,Gregory:424-5
Transcript: 24 Feb 1904,536
Ward Fam:235
Wingate Fam:233
? WoodstockCt Gen:2:70, 306
1. YorkCoPa,1886:388
George--physician--AdamsCoPa, 1886:235
George,172?--Transcript: 19 Oct 1904,514
d1762 George,173?--Ct--French Ind-War Ct:10:309
? George,174?--~~Va,capt.~~--Heitman's Officers: 464
George,174?--Va,~~capt.asst. deputy quarter-master--Rev.War Recds.Va:660~~
George,174?--Va,~~cpro. artillery--Rev. War Recds.Va:660~~
George,175?--Dl,Rev.War--Archives Del:812,998
George,175?--Me--Transcript: 10 Sep 1919,7693
George,175?--Md--Heads Fams. Md:63,106
George,175?--Ms,mate--Rev.War Recds.Ms:13:154
George,175?--NC--Heads Fams.

Mary Rebecca Rice born 1775

RICE

George,175?--NC--Heads Fams. N.C:159
2 George,175?--Pa--~~Heads~~ Fams.Pa 46,176,204
Pa,Archives,s.2,v.2: 207
Pa,Archives Ser.5:5: 371,376;2:1100;5: 331
2. George,175?--RI--Heads Fams. R,I:12
George,176?--RI--Transcript: 16 Jul 1924,2018
George,178?--Dl,War 1812--Archives Del:676
George,178?--Md,priv,--Invasion,Md:416
George,178?--Ms--Ainsworth Fam:94
George,1807--NH--Gleason Gen: 166
George,180?--NH,farmer--N.H. Gen.,Stearn's: 866
George,1811--Ms--Balch Gen: 338
George,183?--Nelson,Thom:19
George,183?--Ms--Plimpton Fam: 192
George,183?--Vt--Braintree,Vt. Hist:159
George,185?--Transcript: 31 Dec 1930,1130
George,185?--Ms--Transcript: 9 Dec 1907,1021
George,185?--Pa--Transcript: 5 Nov 1931,2453
George,186?--Tx--Baldwin Sup: 1236
George Albert--WoodstockCt Gen:3:110
George Beaman--Lancaster,Jos: 89
George Cady--Cleveland Fam: 1575

Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England by James Savage (1900)

RICE, BENJAMIN, Marlborough, youngest of eight s. of the first Edmund of the same, m. a. 1662 Mary, eldest ch. of deac. William Brown of Sudbury, had only Ebenezer, b. 1 May 1671; and his w. d. 3 Jan. 1691. BENJAMIN, Marlborough, youngest of five s. of Edward, m. 1 Apr. 1691, Mary Graves, had Azariah; Lydia, b. 1695; Eliz. 1697; Simon 1699; Zerubabel 1702; Rachel 1703; Matthias 1706; Priscilla 1708; and Damaris 1711; and he d. 23 Feb. 1748. CALEB, Marlborough, s. of Joseph, m. 1696, Mary Ward, had Martha, Mary, Josiah, Jabez, Nathan, Rebecca, Sarah, Caleb, Hepzibah, and Kezia; was deac. d. 5 Jan. 1739, and his wid. d. 1742. DANIEL, Marlborough, s. of Edward the first, m. 10 Feb. 1681, Bethia, youngest d. of the first William Ward, had Bethia, b. 1682; Daniel 1684; Luke 1689; Priscilla 1692; Eleazer 1695; Deborah 1697; and Hopestill 1702; his w. d. 8 Dec. 1721, aged 63, and he d. 14 July 1737. DAVID, Framingham,

Cont'd

s. of Henry, m. 7 Apr. 1687, Hannah, d. of Thomas Walker, had Eliz. b. 8 Sept. 1689; Hannah, 5 Jan. 1692; Bezaleel; Josiah, 19 Aug. 1701. He was deac. his w. d. 18 Dec. 1704; and he d. 16 Oct. 1723.

* EDMUND, Sudbury, was from Barkhamstead in Co. Herts, and of the first sett. 1639, appoint. to lay out the planta. freem. 13 May 1640, and among proprs. that yr. is a wid. Rice, perhaps his mo. was rep. in Oct. foll. and 1643, deac. and selectman, b. a. 1594, brot. from Eng. w. Thomasine, and ch. by her, Edward, b. 1618; Henry; Edmund; Thomas; Matthew; Samuel; and Joseph; had here Benjamin, b. 31 May 1640. His w. d. 18 June 1654; and he m. 1 Mar. 1655, Mercy, wid. of Thomas Brigham, wh. surv. him, and had Ruth b. 29 Sept. 1659; and Ann, 19 Nov. 1661; was among early sett. of Marlborough, and he d. 3 May 1663, all the ten ch. having div. of his est. His wid. m. William Hunt. EDMUND, Marlborough, s. of the preced. b. in Eng. m. 13 Oct. 1680, Joyce Russell, d. of William of Cambridge, had Joyce b. 1681; Edmund, 9 July 1688; and Lydia, 24 May 1690; Joyce m. 1705, Samuel Abbot. EDMUND, Sudbury, sec. s. of Edward the first, was a deac. and d. 25 Sept. 1719, but of m. or issue I hear not. EDMUND, Westborough, s. of Samuel, m. 15 Nov. 1692, Ruth Parker of Roxbury, says Barry, and had at Marlborough, Dinah, b. 1693; Silas 1695; Timothy 1697; Nahor 1699, k. by the Ind. at 5 yrs; Huldah 1701; Moses 1704, d. soon; Seth 1705; Thankful 1707; Eleazer 1709; Ruth 1712; Ebenezer 1714; and Ann 1716; d. 1726, leav. wid. Hannah. EDWARD, Sudbury, s. of the first Edmund, prob. eldest, b. at Barkhamstead, Eng. by first w. Agnes Bent, says Barry, he had no ch. but John Bent, in his will of 14 Sept. 1672, speaks of his d. Agnes Rice, so that I doubt she was not first, but sec. w. unless Agnes and Ann mean one woman. Childr. by w. Ann, acc. Barry, were John; Lydia, b. 30 July 1648, d. soon; Lydia, again, 10 Dec. 1649; Edmund, 9 Dec. 1653; Daniel, 8 Nov. 1655; Caleb, 8 Feb. 1658, d. soon; Ann, 9 Nov. 1661; Dorcas, 29 Jan. 1664; Benjamin, 22 Dec. 1666; and Abigail, 9 May 1671; rem. to Marlborough, was a deac. and d. 15 Aug. 1712 at gr. age, and his wid. Ann d. next yr. EDWARD, Marlborough, s. of Samuel, m. 25 May 1702, Lydia Fairbanks, had Gideon, and nine ds. ELISHA, Sudbury, s. of the first Thomas, it is said, liv. to near 60 yrs. EPHRAIM, Sudbury, s. of the first Thomas, m. 21 Feb. 1689, Hannah Livermore, perhaps d. of John of Watertown, had Hannah, d. young; Ephraim; Mary; Josiah; Grace d. young; Thomas; Gershom; John; Isaac; and Hannah, again; and he d. 1732. Of course he was 65, or at most, 69 yrs. old, but the age is kind. stretched to 71, in Geneal. Reg. XIII. 140. GERSHOM, Worcester, br. of the preced. d. 29 Dec. 1768, at the gr. age of 101, as may be read in Geneal. Reg. XIII. 140. He had seven ch. all then liv. HENRY, Sudbury, s. of Edmund the first, b. in Eng. m. 1 Feb. 1644, Eliz. Moore, had Mary, b. 19 Sept. 1646; Eliz. 4 Aug. 1648; Jonathan, 3 July 1654; Abigail, 17 June 1657; David, 27 Dec. 1659; Thomasine, 2 Feb. 1662; Rachel, 10 May 1664; Lydia, 4 June 1668; Mercy, 1 Jan. 1671; beside Hannah; was freem. 10 May 1648, an early propr. of Marlborough, rem. to Framingham, there his w. d. 3 Aug. 1705; and he d. 10 Feb. 1711. Eliz. m. John Brewer; Abigail m. Thomas Smith; Thomasine m. 1680, Benjamin Parmenter; Rachel m. 15 Dec. 1687, Thomas Drury; Lydia m. Samuel Wheelock; Mercy m. Elnathan Allen; and Hannah m. 5 Aug. 1675, Eleazer Ward, and next, 17 Oct. 1677, Richard Taylor. ISAAC, Framingham, s. of Matthew, by w. Sybilla, had Sybilla, b. 1691; Martha; Mary; Abigail; and Ruth; and he d. 1718. JAMES, Marlborough, s. of the first Thomas, had Jotham; Zebediah; Cyrus; Frances; James; Jaazaniah; Grace; and Berzela, if Barry is correct, who adds that he d. at Worcester 1730. His age was 61 yrs. but in Geneal. Reg. XIII. 140, made to run up to 72. Perhaps his w. was Sarah, and he had at Framingham Daniel, b. 13 Mar. 1705. JOHN, Boston, by w. Mary, had John, b. 9 May 1669. JOHN, Warwick, m. 16 July 1674, Eliz. sec. d. of the first Randall Houlden, d. 6 Jan. 1731, aged 85, had John, and Randal, perhaps others. JOHN, Marlborough, eldest s. of Edward the first, m. 2 or 27 Nov. 1674, Tabitha, d. of John Stone, had John b. 1675; Ann, 1678; Deliverance, 1681; Tabitha, 1683; Prudence, 1685; Abigail, 1687; Edward, 23 Dec. 1689; Dinah, 1691; Moses, 1694; Tamar, 1697; and Aaron, 13 Aug. 1700; and d. 5 Sept. 1719. JOHN, Warwick, s. of John of the same, m. 25 July 1695, Elnathan, sec. d. of John Whipple the sec. of Providence, had John, b. 6 Apr. 1696; Eliz. 6 May 1698; Thomas, 26 Apr. 1700; Mary, 22 Sept. 1702, d. next yr.; Nathan, 20 June 1704; Barbara, 24 Apr. 1706; William, 25 Mar. 1708; Mary, again, 24 Jan. 1710; Lydia, 30 Dec. 1711; Randall, 22 May, 1714; and Elnathan, 4 Aug. 1716; and he d. 9 Jan. 1755, aged 80. JONAS, Sudbury, s. of the first Thomas, said in the doubtful rep. to have liv. 84 yrs. JONATHAN, Norwich, m. Mar. 1661, Deborah, d. of Hugh Caulkins, had Eliz. b. Jan. 1662; and John, 1663; made freem. 1663, constable 1669. * JONATHAN, Sudbury, s. of Henry, by w. Martha had Martha, b. 27 June 1675, d. soon, as did the mo. He m. 1 Nov. 1677, Rebecca Watson, had Jonathan, 1678; David, 1680; Ann, 1683; and Henry, 1685. His w. d. 22 Dec. 1689, and he m. 3d w. 12 Feb. 1691, Eliz. Wheeler, had Martha; Hezekiah; Abraham; Ezekiel, 14 Oct. 1700; Eliz. 28 Feb. 1703; Phineas, 24 June 1705; rem. to Framingham, there had Sarah, 24 Sept. 1707; Richard, 31 Jan. 1710; and Abigail, 23 Mar. 1714; was selectman, rep. 1711 and 20,

and d. 12 Apr. 1725. Jonathan, Sudbury, s. of Joseph the first, m. 25 Mar. 1702, Ann Derby of Stow, as by the highest authority is told, was deac. and d. 7 June 1772, and his wid. d. 23 Dec. 1773. So they had liv. as h. and w. over 70 yrs. but whether any ch. came of the union is not told yet, but may be when the fam. geneal. is publish. Joseph, Sudbury, prob. youngest s. of Edmund the first, b. in Eng. m. 1658, Mercy King, perhaps d. of Thomas of Watertown, but no issue is found in Barry, wh. says, by w. Martha he had Martha, b. 14 Jan. 1662; Josiah, 3 May 1663; Caleb, 1666; and this w. Martha d. 4 Jan. 1669; by third w. Mary, by Bond thot. d. of Capt. Richard Beers, he had Joseph, 5 June 1671; Eleazer, 26 Oct. 1672; rem. to Marlborough, was freem. 1672; had there Mary, 13 Aug. 1674; perhaps driv. by the Ind. war to Watertown, his w. d. there 13 May 1677; and there by 4th w. Sarah, had Jonathan, 26 Mar. 1679; and Sarah, 14 Feb. 1681, wh. d. soon; and again might have, at Marlborough, Phineas, 24 Aug. 1684. Joseph, Marlborough, s. of the preced. had w. Eliz. wh. d. 13 Oct. 1733, aged 48, and he d. 3 Dec. 1745. Joseph, Marlborough, youngest ch. of Samuel, had Jesse and sev. ds. Joshua, Boston 1663, shoemaker, s. of Robert, by w. Bathshua, had Joshua, b. 3 May 1664. Joshua, Marlborough, s. perhaps eldest, of Samuel, freem. 1690, by w. Mary, had Samuel, b. 1693; Nahum, 1695; Sarah, 1698; Zephaniah, 1700; Andrew, 1703; and of him, w. or ch. I find no more in Barry. Matthew, Sudbury, s. prob. fifth of Edmund the first, b. in Eng. freem. 1660, m. 2 Nov. 1654, Martha Lamson, perhaps d. of Barnaby of Cambridge, had Sarah b. 9 Sept. 1655, wh. m. a Loker; Martha, 17 Aug. 1656, m. John Bent as his sec. w.; Deborah, 14 Feb. 1660, m. 23 Jan. 1684, Thomas Sawin; Ruth, 2 Apr. 1662, m. 21 Nov. 1682, Joseph Hastings, and d. two mos. aft.; Eliz. 20 May 1663, d. soon; Dorothy, 14 Feb. 1665, m. a Ware; Isaac, 1668; and Patience, 5 Mar. 1671, m. a Leland. His will was pro. 30 Dec. 1717. Michael, New London, freem. 1663, as in Trumbull, Col. Rec. I. 406, yet the name is not in Caulkins. Nathaniel, New London, freem. 1669. Nathaniel, Sudbury, s. of Thomas the first, had Nathaniel, Mary, and Patience, but he had two ws. Sarah, and next m. 1704, wid. Patience Stone, and he d. 13 Nov. 1726. His age of 66 yrs. is swell. to 70 in Geneal. Reg. XIII. 140. Nehemiah, New London, freem. 1666. Nicholas, Boston 1672, hir. a farm of Gov. Bellingham. Peter, Marlborough, s. of Thomas the first, by w. Rebecca had Elisha, b. 1690; Zipporah, 1691; Cyprian, 1693; Pelatiah, 1694; Elnathan; Peter; Abigail; Deborah; Rebecca; and Abraham, 1709. His w. d. 1749, and he d. 28 Nov. 1753, aged 95 yrs. and one mo. less a week, allow for change of style. By the common tendency to exagger. he is made 97 in Geneal. Reg. XIII. 140. Sev. of his ch. reach. old age. Philip, Boston 1640, is call. a tailor, on his unit. with

the ch. 21 Nov. 1641. He d. prob. in 1665. Phineas, Sudbury, youngest s. of Joseph first of the same, m. 2 Oct. 1707, Eliz. d. of Daniel Willard of the same, had sev. ch. by her, wh. d. 9 Mar. 1761, but I kn. neither names nor dates, and he d. 4 Sept. 1768. Randall, Warwick, s. of first John of the same, had childr. but no rec. is seen of them. Richard, Cambridge 1635, rem. to Concord 1636, freem. 2 June 1641, had Eliz. b. 27 Oct. 1641; and John, 23 Feb. 1644; d. 9 June 1709, aged, says the rec. more than 100 yrs. wh. Shattuck judicious. reduced. Farmer reports that he left 8 s. wh. liv. to gr. ages, showing how easy tradition borrowed for him the facts of Edmund, of wh. he is not kn. to be a relat. Robert, Boston, spelled Roys, Roise, and Royce, in dif. rec. freem. 1 Apr. 1634, had prob. come 1631, as he is No. 137 on the list of ch. mem. by w. Eliz. had Joshua, b. 14, bapt. 16 Apr. 1637; Nathaniel, bapt. 24 Mar. tho. town rec. says b. 1 Apr. 1639; and Patience, b. 1 Apr. 1642, bur. next week; Nathaniel d. young. His wid. m. I presume, Michael Tarne, for they call. Joshua R. their s. when in 1668 the three unit. to mortg. est. Perhaps there were both Rice and Roise. See Roise. Robert, Stratford 1656, was of New London after, freem. 1669. Samuel, Sudbury, s. of Edmund the first, b. in Eng. m. 8 Nov. 1655, Eliz. King, had Eliz. b. 26 Oct. 1656, wh. m. 2 Jan. 1677, Peter Haynes; Hannah, wh. m. . . . Hubbard; Joshua; Edmund; Esther, 1665, wh. m. 1 Nov. 1683, Daniel Hubbard; Samuel, 1667; Mary, 1669; Edward, 1672; Abigail, 1674; and Joseph. He had rem. to Marlborough, m. 1668, sec. w. Mary, wid. of Abraham Brown, wh. d. 18 June 1678; and he prob. d. 1684, or early next yr. for his will was pro. 7 Apr. 1685. Samuel, New London 1669. Thomas, Sudbury, s. of Edmund the first, b. in Eng. by w. Mary had Grace, wh. d. 1654; Thomas b. 30 June 1654; Mary, 4 Sept. 1656, m. 1678, Joseph White; Peter, 24 Oct. 1658; Nathaniel, 3 Jan. 1660; Sarah, 15 Jan. 1662, m. John Adams; was freem. 1660, rem. to Marlborough, had there Ephraim; Gershom, said to be b. 9 May 1667; James, 1669; Jonas, 1673; Grace, 1675, m. 1702, Nathaniel Moore; perhaps Elisha; and Frances, wh. m. an Allen; and in Geneal. Reg. XIII. 140, was made to live 96 yrs. His will was pro. 1681, so that we may be sure his age was by ten yrs. magnif. by his s. as in Geneal. Reg. XIII. 140; and the will of his wid. was pro. 1715. Thomas, Marlborough, eldest s. of the preced. by w. Ann m. 1681, had Jedediah, b. 1690; Abiel; Ann; Arthur; Adonijah; Perez; Vashti; Beriah; Jason; Thomas; and Charles. In Geneal. Reg. XIII. 140, his age is call. 94; but my doubt is so strong, that I wish to kn. the day, mo. and yr. when he d. Timothy, Concord, freem. 1690, m. 27 Apr. 1687, Abigail, d. of John Marrett of Cambridge. Twenty-four of this name had been gr. at Harv. in 1849, and six at Yale.

Notes from: Microfilm 0897070 + 0897071 ROLLS OF CT MEN in French/Indian War + Revolutionary War

About 1773 Gen Phineas Lyman + Col Israel Putnam visited region now in State of IL + laid off a large tract of land on the Miss Riv ab 100 mi n o of the mouth of the Oh for bounty land for these servicemen under terms of the royal proclamation

To every person having the rank of field officer 5000 acres

Capt	2000
non com	200
pvt	50

(CT men - died too soon) (French-Indian War)

(George Rice - entered service March 22 Dec Sep 13 1762)

Capt Hierlihy's Co in the 1st Ct Regt 1762
Timothy Hierlihy [of Middletown] Capt
Wm Starr, 1st LT, Stephen Scovel, 2nd LT, David Johnson, Ensign)

Edw Cogswell 87 ~~on~~ Edw b 1686 d 1773 John 157, 280, 338

(Son of Thos 3) → Solomon Averell 74, 350 entered 9 Apr 1762, d 1 Dec 1762

Jas. Beaney sat 18 Mar d 316 Dec 3 Jr. 316 do Thos 336, 346 3/15/62 - 11/14/62 11/15/62 - 7/25/63

Nathaniel Brown 222

Benj Crosbee 105 John Crosby 112

Nathaniel Church 220

(Vol 10) George Rice * page 309 - died in ~~1763~~ 1762 (same as above)

died 13 years before Rebe[illegible] born

Benj 166, 251 Chas 329 Ebenezer 175 Isaiah 21, 117

James 18 John 106, 251 Justice 244 Sam 207

Thos 241, 251

(Roger Adams 351, Benjamin 47, Chas 84 51, 152 Cleof 25, 161, 280

David 138 Ebenezer 133, Ezekiel 46, Hezekiah, 25

John 84, 143, 280 Josiah 11, 161, 280 Saml 138

Solomon 335, 345 Thos 341 Timothy 45, 138, 200, 283

Vol 7 —

Oliver Boardman of Middletown 1777 — Burgoyne's Surrender

Sep 2 1777 Middletown → Litchfield Sep 3 or 4 Sep 9 Centerhook to Greenbush
11th crossed Flats to Halfmoon — Sep 14 — on fought Brits, Hessians
Sep 30 took 5 Canadians + 2 Hessians at "Saratoga" + 4 deserters.
Oct 1 — 10 — fights at Saratoga — 11th 50 prisoners
18th — 37 mi to Albany — Nov 27th home. (won war, much more [illegible])

Vol 8 - Averills, 18 - Elijah 208
Jos Benj Jr — 25 Jr — 14
Boardman Chas 257 Elijah 27, 100, 153 Jos 208 Reed 153
Saml 27
Freeman, Benj
Rice Abner 184, Archibald 18, Asa 34, Chas 84, 117, 127
David 18, 42, 43, 90 Ezra 82 Jehiel Jr 84
Jesse 275 Joel 84 John 82 Jonathan 186 Jotham 111
Nehemiah 49, 76 Samuel 153, 276 Thos 235, 252 Wm. 186

White 56, Aaron 229, Adonijah 23, 161, Alexander 163 Asa 162 Chas 263
Daniel 115, 151 David 20 Eli 56 Fredrick 163 Geo 138
Gideon 32 John 27, 120, 138 Jonathan 100 Jos 110 Lemuel 79
Nathan 69 Obediah 162 Oliver 163 Thos 274
Wm 95, 111, 117, 127, 135, 153, 184

Rice (Benj Rise) 102, 104, Chas 77 David 45, 184 Evan 82
Israel 63, 105, 106, Isaac 245 John 5, 69, 71, 77, 169, 246
Josiah 141, Nathan 132, 158, 169, Peter 43, 184 Phillip 27, 173
Timothy 154 Peter 81

Vol 1 - 1755-1762
Fr/ind
White, Aaron - 234 James 152 James Jr 233
John 7, 84, 96, 206, 245 Jr 248 Wm 86, 84, 120, 121 Wm Jr 151

All the history books have the entertaining tale of Rev Manasseh Cutler & MA Rev war generals' efforts to secure land in Ohio, ostensibly to benefit Rev War vets, and his intrigues with gov't insiders. This finally resulted in the settlement of Marietta on the Muskingum River in SE Ohio. Could this be our Capt Rice, there by June 1788 – perhaps a stretch, but possible ?? Probably not, for Rebecca, age 13 in 1788, could not have stayed behind in NY. Did he go back to NY later?

Rice

(Negative Research Notes)

(PA)

(G1)

1769 George Rice b 1769 Chester 8602903 p54 — too young
to Zachariah Rice/ Abigail Hartness

Not Stevenson, but I checked out this PA George Rice — Not Ours

21 Sep 1771 { m. Elinor Skelton HM 21 Sep 1771 Bucks A471 804 p 554
(Eleanor) Christ's Ch. 742805 p 56

(History of Bucks Co PA R974.8D 265. p 506-568 tells about this family it is not ours!)

Next entry in 1800's
are Rebecca b or m 1827/1837 } too young

---

8 Apr 1772 (RI) Rebecca Rice b to Richard Rice/ Rebekah fc Kent, Coventry C501 981-1115 (RI)

1775
1744
31 yo

Geo Rice b 28 Dec 1744 Kent, Coventry to Richard/Sarah C501 981-1096 (RI)

" b 21 June 1770 " Richard/ Rebekah 21 June 1770 " -1114

Early Ohio Tax Records by E.W. Powell R929.3 p 802

p 25 shows 1810 tax list Athens Co OH —

Rice - Charles, Jason, Josiah, Oliver x5, Reuben

Athens formed 1805 from Wash. Co — parts later taken away -

(Ohio)

NEHGR 27:21 says - 16 Jan 1788 Col. May's letter regarding war - mentions
Captain Rice of the 7th Connecticut at Muskingum

Early Ohio Settlers by Ellen T Berry R929.3 B534EA

Purchasers of Land in E & E Central Ohio 1800-1840 — from C. Ohio

	R	T	S
George Rice (Z-M) 21 Oct 1831	10	08	08
	10	08	16
" " 03 May 1837	10	08	13

(our George Rice born 1750 or sooner, probably would not have bought Ohio land at age 80)

(Rhode Island) RI - George Rice b 1744 had Richard (did he also have a dtr Rebecca? as well as dtr-in-law ")

The Rhode Island Family shows - Richard + Rebekah had 2 children

Rebecca b 1772 Coventry, Kent Co RI
George b 1770 - grandson

Also an earlier Richard + Sarah had George b 1744
same place

(Shows no dau Rebecca b NY)

Rhode Island

Rice - · Connecticut 161

Abigail Rice m Peter Brownson 11 Nov 1742 Litchfield Co. (New Milford)

Amos Rice b to Jacob R, 25 Nov 1757 " Watertown

Agnes Hosford R, to Nehemiah/Mercy 27 Sep 1786 " Harwinton T&P x2

Chester R to Daniel Rice/Anne 24 Oct 1801 " Wadsfor EP

Cyrus R to Franklin Rice & Spaulding 6 Oct 1822 " Torrington (7 Dec m 1857)

Damaris (f) to Asa Ryce/Elizabeth 8 Aug 1782 " Sharon T&P }

David b to Nathaniel R/ Eleanor 30 Aug 1775 " Norfolk

Isaac b to Asa/Anne 14 Oct 1765 " New Hartford

Lorraine Rice b to John Rice/ 1762 " Norfolk

[illegible] " m John Minor Nov 1786 " "

Louisa Anne m David Slosson 28 Sep 1785 " Sharon }

Naomi b to Asa Rice/Anne 15 Aug 1776 " "

336 New York & New England Ancestors

NAME	BORN	MARRIED	DIED	RES	SPOUSE	CODE
RICE, Chas	1684	1711	1773	MA	WHEELER, Rachel	B2
RICE, Dan'l	1655 MA	1681 MA	1737 MA		WARD, Bethiah	W26
RICE, Deliverance	1681 MA	1703			HOWE, John	S43
RICE, Edm	1594 EN	1618 EN	1663 MA		FROST, Thomasine	B2, P5, S22, W26
RICE, Edm		1692		MA	PARKER, Ruth	S35
RICE, Edw	1619 EN		1712 MA		BENT, Agnes Ann	W26
RICE, Elisha	1755 MA	1779 MA	1822			G8
RICE, Elnathan	1724	1754	1806	MA		G8
RICE, Hannah	1659 MA	1681 MA	1728 MA	CT	HUBBARD, Jonathan	H21, P1
RICE, Hannah	1642 MA	1662	171? CT		WILCOX(SON), Sam'l Sr	M1
RICE, Luther	1799 VT		1872 VT	--	ROGERS, Lucy	C10
RICE, Mary	1646 MA	1665 MA		MA	BRIGHAM, Thos	P11, P15
RICE, Peter		1688 MA			HOWE, Rebecca	G8
RICE, Richard	1612 EN		1709 MA		____, Mary	M1
RICE, Ruth	1791	1819 NH	1876 NH		MOULTON, Jeremiah Page	M35
RICE, Samuel	1634 EN	1655 MA	1685 MA		KING, Eliz	H21, P5, S22
RICE, Samuel		1681		CT	____, Hannah	P1
RICE, Sarah		1722		CT	MALLORY, Zacheus	

Rice — American Ancestry i, 67; ii, 102; iii, 79, 204; v, 205; vi, 46, 157; vii, 8, 113; viii, 7; x, 142
Atkins' History of Hawley Mass. 54
Austin's R. I. Genealogical Dictionary 162
Bangor Me. Historical Magazine iv, 165-7
Barry's Hist. of Framingham Mass. 371-82
Bassett's History of Richmond N. H. 476
Benedict's History of Sutton Mass. 714
Calnek's History of Annapolis N. S. 568-72
Chute Genealogy, appendix 168-74
Cogswell's Hist. Henniker N. H. 707-16 ?
Corliss' North Yarmouth Me. Magazine
Daniels' History of Oxford Mass. 661
Draper's History of Spencer Mass. 246-8
Hartwell Genealogy (1895) 170-4
Hayward's History of Hancock N. H. 834
Hemenway's Vermont Gaz. v, 40, 97
Heywood's Hist. Westminster Mass. 843-6
Hubbard's History of Springfield Vt. 423-6
Hudson's Hist. of Marlboro Mass. 431-41
Jameson's History of Medway Mass. 513
Joslin's History of Poultney Vt. 336
Kellogg's White Genealogy 131
Leland Genealogy 88, 98, 100, 103
Middlefield Ct. History
Missouri Pioneer Families 288
Morris' Bontecou Genealogy 96, 165
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg. x, 171
North's History of Augusta Me. 926-30
Norton's Hist. of Fitzwilliam N. H. 694-7
Old Northwest Gen. Quarterly iii, 112-4
Paige's History of Cambridge Mass. 640
Paige's History of Hardwick Mass. 460-3
Pierce's History of Grafton Mass. 557
Pompey N. Y. Reunion 304-9
Randall's Hist. of Chesterfield N. H. 415
Reed's History of Rutland Mass. 111
Rice Genealogy (1858) 379 pages
Rice Meeting Address (1851) 14 pages
Rice Tabular Pedigree
Richmond Va. Standard iii, 15 ?
Savage's Gen. Dictionary iii, 527-32
Sedgwick's History of Sharon Ct. 107
Sheldon's History of Deerfield Mass. 267
Smith's Hist. of Sunderland Mass. 489-92
Stearns' Hist. Ashburnham Mass. 864-70
Stearns' History of Rindge N. H. 656
Stone's History of Hubbardston Mass. 341
Temple's Hist. of N. Brookfield Mass. 721
Thomas Genealogy (1877) 125-8
Thomas Genealogy (1898) 471-7
Wall's Rem. of Worcester Mass. 40-3, 354
Ward's Hist. of Shrewsbury Mass. 415-20
Westminster Mass. Centennial 36-8
White's Discourse at Charlemont Mass. 45
Wight Genealogy 183, 185-7
Wyman's Charlestown Mass. Gens. ii, 808
Young's Hist Chautauqua Co NY

Index to American Genealogy
by Munsell c929.1 IND
(Greenfield Library)
in Alpha order 262-3, etc

Rice
Bean's Hist. Montgomery Co., Pa., 703 (2)
Bent Progenitors (1903), 17
Clark and Rice Ancestors (1906), 215 p.
Ford's History of Clinton, Mass., 116
Green Genealogy (1904), 181-6
Green's Culpeper County Virg.
Hill Genealogy (1904), 45
Penn. Magazine of History, xxiv, 524
Quinby's New Eng. Fam. Hist., i, 35-7
Rice Family of Pa. (1900), 16 pages
Rice Fam. of Conway, Mass. (1904), 47 p.
Stackpole's Hist. Kittery, Me., 700-1
Temple's History Framingham, 680-7
Wells Genealogy (1903), 135-8
Willis' Old Eliot, Me., v (1902), 171

Index + Rolls of Honor (DAR)

Vols 1 & 2
pages 333-4
(whole USA)

RICE, Sergt. ABIAH
71 161
RICE, ABIGAIL HARTMAN
62 333, 334
65 181
RICE, Sergt. ABNER
75 256
RICE, Sergt. ADAM
52 445
54 275, 34
57 136
62 45
64 190
76 124
RICE, AMOS
70 214
RICE, ARTEMAS
73 253
RICE, Capt. ASA
62 298
65 251
72 67
RICE, Sergt. ASAHEI
76 345
RICE, BENJAMIN
42 1
RICE, DANIEL
61 118
RICE, DAVID
68 140
RICE, Rev. DAVID
68 24
RICE, EBENEZER
65 82
RICE, EDMUND
47 142
RICE, ELIJAH
66 112
79 55
RICE, EPHRAIM
51 245
70 296
RICE, EZEKIEL
68 212
70 10
VA RICE, Capt. GEORGE
66 206, 300
RICE, GERSHOM
50 421
56 43
RICE, Capt. HEZEKIAH
43 277
RICE, HEZEKIAH
47 19
RICE, HEZEKIAH, Jr.
68 66
RICE, Sergt. ITHAMAR
42 196
43 175
RICE, JASON
45 177
RICE, JOHN
45 193
59 204
RICE, JOHN
67 191
RICE, JOHN, Jr.
45 193
RICE, Lieut. JONAS
52 85
54 231
59 207
RICE, Corp. JONAS
45 177
RICE, JONAS

RICE, JOSEPH
71 352
RICE, JUSTUS
72 25
RICE, LUKE
47 340
58 276
RICE, NATHAN
66 224
RICE, Lieut. OLIVER
76 212
RICE, REUBEN
58 20
RICE, SAMUEL
50 159
52 325
53 212, 213
54 41
RICE, SAMUEL
53 309
68 117
77 27
78 232, 308
RICE, SAMUEL
59 224
RICE, SAMUEL
59 342, 343
60 1
RICE, Lieut. SETH
59 115 Worc Co
79 239
RICE, SILAS
64 284
RICE, SILAS
76 212
RICE, Capt. SYLVANUS 3 Worcester
62 54 3 Charlemont MA
RICE, Corp. THOMAS
69 197, 198
RICE, THOMAS
53 89
RICE, Capt. TILLY
44 222
45 7 3rd Bristol MA
RICE, URIAH
41 146
69 46
RICE, Sergt. WILLIAM
65 164
RICE, WILLIAM
57 136
62 45
64 190
RICE, WILLIAM
50 231
58 284
RICE, WILLIAM B.
68 160
RICE, ZACHARIAH
62 333, 334
65 181

DAR Rolls

This George Rice probably the VA man -

R 929.2 N 95P

Genealogical Dictionary of Maine & New Hampshire

page 584

RICE, from the Welsh given-name Rhys. Became 37th commonest name in N. E.

1 **HENRY**, Dover, had a town gr. 19 Mar. 1693-4. He m. wid. Jane Jackson(22). Wit. Huckins deed, 1698. Deeded in 1702 to Joseph Meader, who gave him a general receipt. Will, 'aged,' 31 Dec. 1711—13 June 1712, left entire est. (goods only) to Elizabeth Chesley(1) and named as exec. her mo. Deliverance Chesley, who relinq. in favor of James Jackson, step-s. of the decd. Lists 57, 94.

2 **JOHN**, Saco, fisherman. The town contracted with him 14 July 1662 for use of his ho. (bot from Wm. Tharell) for the minister. Sued by Pheasant Eastwick, 1663-4. Sued for debt by Isaac Walker in 1666, Rich. Hitchcock acting as his attny. Appr. a boat in Wm. Scadlock's est. in 1667. Wit. John Jackson's p/a to Giles Barge, 1671. Adm. on his prop., 'whether it be in the hands of Rich. Randall or others,' to Samuel Wheelwright, County Treas., 4 Apr. 1676. Lists 79, 244d.

3 **RICHARD**(4), Kittery, called gent. in 1711, m. 1st one Anne bef. 1721 when he was Joanna Pope's bondsman and Anne R. wit. the bond. He and br. Daniel bondsm. for Benoni Knight in 1721. He m. 2d 5 Sept. 1726 Mary (Pope) Rogers. His will, 4 Apr. 1752—12 Aug. 1754, left prop. to s. **Samuel** and dau. **Anne**, w. of Jonathan Hammond.

4 **THOMAS**, Kittery, seaman and shipwright, ±61 in 1702 when he depos. that he came to this country ab. 29 yrs. ago (±1673). He hired himself to Thomas Withers and m. his master's dau. Mary bef. 22 July 1675 when Withers deeded to them in consid. of their marriage, the deed not to take effect until his death. This took place in 1679, and in 1690 Wm. Haines test. that T. R. earned his land by work before he got it and was 'wont to signify spleen and rancor' ag. old Mr. Withers. He began going to sea on Mr. John Cutt's bark in 1679. Gr.j. 1690, 1691, 1692; j. 1690. See Grout, Lydston (2). He and s. Thomas were convict. and s. Richard acquit. of rec. stolen goods in 1698. Cross suits with John Pole of Boston. 1700. Sued Jona. Mendum, 1705. Lists 30, 295, 296 (2), 297, 298. His will, 6 Feb.—17 Mar. 1711, leaves est. to w. and ch. except **Thomas** and **Richard**, who had had their sh. by deeds. Wid. Mary, ±44, in 1702, kept a tavern in 1719. Other ch: **Daniel**, Kittery, cordwainer, had a deed from his mo. in 1719; gave a mtg. on ho. and ¼ a. on Crooked Lane in 1731-2. **Mary**, m. 5 July 1715 John Dealin (Daland, Darling, Dolling?). **Jane**, m. Dec. 1712 Paul Wentworth, who was liv. at 'mo. Rice's' in 1717. **Elizabeth**, m. 23 Jan. 1715-6 Charles Banfield(2). **Margaret**, m. 22 Sept. 1720 William Taylor of Wells.

5 **THOMAS**(4), Kittery, shipwright, bondsman for Benj. and Samuel Hutchins, 1706. In 1709 Margaret Spinney, w. of Samuel, acc. T. R. jr. 'a married man' of being the fa. of her ch. List 297. He d. bef. 7 Jan. 1723-4 when wid. Mary took adm., her bondsmen John Woodbridge and Nicholas Morrell. The mar. of Samuel Spinney and Mary Rice in 1731 would seem to indicate a neat revenge by the wronged husb. and w. of 1709. She d. bef. 26 Oct. 1734 when the est. was distrib. Ch: **Sarah**, b. 11 Oct. 1702, m. 26 Oct. 1721 Nicholas Weeks. **Lydia**, b. 28 Feb. 1703-4, d. s.p. bef. 1734. **Moses**, m. in 1733 Anne Griffith who was gr. adm. in 1734, Nath. Keene and Nicholas Weeks, bondsmen, and m. John Manson in 1739. **John**, of Exeter in 1734. **Hannah**, m. 3 Dec. 1729 John Stevens of Wells. **Martha**, ±14 in 1725-6, m. in 1732 John Chapman. **Benjamin**, liv. in 1734. **Elizabeth**, b. 7 Nov. 1718, m. 26 Apr. 1739 Jonathan Crockett of Portsmouth. **Joseph**, had w. Ruth in 1755. **Eunice**, m. William Locke, joiner.

6 **WILLIAM**, ±24 in 1674 when he was mate of the -Richard-, Tobias Lear commander.

Re: Rice Genealogies

As of April 1999 I have not able to find any reference to our Captain George Rice (Rebecca Rice Averill's father) except in the Averill Genealogy and am beginning to suspect his first name wasn't really George. Since she was born 1775 in New York, one would expect to find him there, or at least in Colonial Records of NY. There was a younger George, a Cornet in Onondaga Co, possibly her brother. There was also a Captain George Rice in Muskingham Ohio ca 1788 – not far from Marietta which was settled by New England & New York people. Could he have gone there?

As all the bibliography shows, various Rices were early N.E. settlers & it is possible some came early to NY, but when one reads genealogies it appears most were descended from Deacon Edmund Rice of Sudbury/Marlborough. That family was *extremely* prolific, averaging about 10 children in each family in every generation, heavy on sons – within 2 or 3 generations there were hundreds of them, all from the same immigrant couple.

The Rice Genealogy, under those circumstances could not follow every single son in every generation. No George of the right age to be ours is mentioned in it, but that does not prove if he was one of Edmund's descendants *or not*. According to the "Laws of Probability" one might presume that is likely, but that is not a surety.

Because genealogies of that family are so easy to find the following are collected here JUST IN CASE.

History of Rockingham Vermont pages 470/1

RICE

HEZEKIAH^{8} (*Jonathan,*^{7} *Hezekiah,*^{6} *Jonathan,*^{5} *Hezekiah,*^{4} *Jonathan,*^{3} *Henry,*^{2} *Edmund*^{1}) (Edmund^{1}, was first settler Sudbury, Mass., 1639.), b. Sept. 19, 1748, Framingham, Mass., son of Jonathan and Ruth (Emes) Rice; m. May 29, 1775, Hopkinton, Mass., Elizabeth Emes, dau. of Jonathan and Ruth (Giddings) Emes, b. Jan. 28, 1750; Revolutionary soldier. Res. Saxtons River, Vt., where he died Feb. 11, 1832; she d. Oct. 1, 1831.

Children:

1. **Eleanor,**^{9} b. May 14, 1776; m. Oct. 1, 1801, Nathaniel Crossman, Brookfield, Mass.
2. **Elizabeth,** b.^{9} Apr. 20, 1779; m. Sept. 25, 1803, Rockingham, Vt., Daniel G. Upham, Shrewsbury, Mass., b. Feb. 20, 1776; d. Apr. 1848. She d. Jan. 20, 1846, Saxtons River, Vt.
3. **Lydia,**^{9} b. Aug. 7, 1784; d. July 22, 1849; m. Aug. 15, 1804, Samuel Ober, Jr., b. Jan. 26, 1782, d. 1855, Saxtons River, Vt.
4. **Jonathan,**^{9} b. Feb. 19, 1788, Charlton, Mass.; m. Nov. 22, 1810, Surry, N. H., Persis Hardy, dau. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Baxter) Hardy, b. Feb. 13, 1789, Thetford, Vt. Res., Mt. Holly and Bellows Falls, Vt. Children:
    - i. **Jonathan Warren,**^{10} b. Nov. 12, 1811, Rockingham, Vt.; d. Oct. 1813.
    - ii. **William Hardy,** b. May 7, 1813, Mt. Holly, Vt.; Civil War veteran; m. in south, never returned north.
    - iii. **Hezekiah,** b. Feb. 26, 1815, Mt. Holly, Vt.; d. July, 1818.
    - iv. **George Washington,** b. Nov. 2, 1818, Mt. Holly, Vt.; m. Mary Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph J. and Judith (Savory) Smith, Claremont, N. H., b. Nov. 30, 1818, Claremont. He d. Nov. 15, 1854. Children:
        - I. **Elsina Derexa,**^{11} b. Nov, 12, 1843, Carroll, N. H.; m. Henry W. Hutchins (*see Hutchins*).
        - II. **George Gilbert,** b. Jan. 29, 1845, Carroll, N. H.
        - III. **Persis,** b. Apr. 23, 1847, Bellows Falls, Vt.; m. Albert Kingman.
        - IV. **Georgiana,** b. Mar. 4, 1849, Bellows Falls, Vt.; m. Lyman C. Cummings.

too late

(Mary E., widow of George W. m. (2), Dec. 7, 1856, Bellows Falls, Vt., David T. son of David W. and Rebecca (Ober) Hardy, b. Aug. 14, 1826. He d. May 14, 1903, Chester, Vt. She d. Dec. 10, 1895, Chester, Vt.)

- v. **Mary Elizabeth,**^{10} b. Jan. 25, 1821, Wallingford, Vt.; m. Dec. 22, 1840, Ellsworth Willson, son of William and Prudence (Cummings) Willson; she d. Sept. 3, 1898, Bellows Falls, Vt. Children:
    - I. **William Wallace,**^{11} b. Jan. 1, 1842, Whitefield, N. H.; d. May 16, 1864; Battle of the Wilderness.
    - II. **Marion P.,** b. May 7, 1844, Carroll, N. H.; m. (1) Mar. 2, 1867, Cambridgeport, Vt., Henry H. Wolfe; m. (2) Oct. 19, 1902, William Austin. She d. June 2, 1930.
    - III. **Ellen M.,** b. June 14, 1846, Keene, N. H.; d. Feb. 14, 1850.
    - IV. **Warren Aaron,** b. June 24, 1848, Rockingham, Vt.; d. Dec. 29, 1849.
    - V. **Henry Seymour,** b. Apr. 5, 1850, Westminster, Vt.; m. (1) Nov. 9, 1874, Ellen M. Cullinan, Arlington, Vt.; m. (2) Feb. 17, 1898. He d. Aug. 28, 1909, Arlington
    - VI. *Infant,* b. and d. Feb. 11, 1852.
    - VII. **Alice Rebecca,** b. Feb. 16, 1854, Westminster, Vt.; m. (1) James Gerrish, Bellows Falls, Vt. He d. Oct. 14, 1887, Fla. She m. (2) Charles Haskell, Sept. 6, 1897, Ludlow, Vt. He d. Dec. 30, 1901, N. Y. C. She d. Mar. 1, 1948, Rutland, Vt.
    - VIII. **Mary Elizabeth,** b. July 3, 1862, Bellows Falls, Vt.; m. Aug. 23, 1880, Rockingham, Vt., William Davis; she d. Jan. 5, 1887. (2 children).
    - IX. **Hattie Persis,** b. Sept. 7, 1866; d. Oct. 23, 1938, Port Washington, L. I.; m. June 23, 1891, Bellows Falls, Vt., m. Alfred J. May, d. Nov. 10, 1919, Portsmouth, N. H.

Desc. of Thomas Farr, by Edith B Sumner (1955)

RICE

DEACON EDMUND^1 RICE was born in England about 1594, probably in Stanstead, Suffolk. He was either the younger brother or son of the Henry Rice who married Elizabeth Frost, sister of Thomasine Frost, in 1605. The marriage of Edmund Rice and Thomasine Frost was recorded on the register of St.Mary's, in Bury, Suffolk, Oct. 15, 1618. She was born in Stanstead Aug. 11, 1600, the daughter of a wealthy "clothier," a cloth manufacturer, Edward Frost. She died in Sudbury, Mass., on June 13, 1654, and Edmund married second, in Sudbury on March 1, 1655/6, Mercy [Hurd], widow of Thomas Brigham of Cambridge, Mass. She died on Dec. 8, 1653, in Sudbury. Mercy had two daughters and three sons by her first marriage. Edmund was buried in Sudbury on May 3, 1663, "age about 69," recorded in Marlboro, Mass. Mercy's third husband was William Hunt, whom she married in 1664. She died,1693. See FROST.

The Rice family lived first in Stanstead, Suffolk, later in Great Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire. They emigrated to New England about 1638, and were settled in Sudbury by 1639. Edmund was made freeman there in 1640. He was a selectman in 1639, 1644 and subsequently, was made deacon of the church in 1640, and represented Sudbury at the General Court at Boston in 1654.

He was one of the substantial men of the plantation, owning lands in and out of the town, some by grant of the Court. He shared in all the divisions of uplands and commons, and the total number of acres which he received as an original inhabitant was 247 acres. His first dwelling in Sudbury was on the old North street. This he sold in 1642 to John Moore, and bought of Widow Mary Axtell six acres of land with her dwelling house, in the south part of the town. Some years afterwards he bought of Philemon Whale his house and nine acres adjacent to the Axtell place. All this together formed the old Rice homestead in Sudbury, which remained in the family for many years. In 1654, he deeded it to his son EDWARD, who conveyed it to sons JOHN and Edmund. In 1647 he took a ten year lease on the Glover farm, mostly in what is now Framingham, and in 1657 he bought 200 acres more. In 1659, he bought the Dunster farm.

In 1656 he signed the petition for the new town of Marlborough, where he received grants of a houselot of 50 acres, and other lands in proportion, removing to the town in 1660.

His inventory amounted to £567.14.08, the house, etc., to £170. Administration was granted to Widow Mercy Rice, 1663.

This page shows Edmund Rice had 52 grandchildren surnamed Rice. Assuming they were boys having up to 10 children each, it would be practically impossible to trace them ALL!

The settlement proposed that the widow pay to the eight elder children (not named), to the eldest £40, to each of the other seven, £20, and to the two youngest children £10 each.

Children of Edmund and first wife, Thomasine, first four born in Stanstead, Eng., next five in Barkhamstead, Eng.:

1 Mary^2, bp. 8-23-1619. D. Eng.
– 2 Henry, bp. 2-13-1621. D. Framingham,Mass.,1711. M.1643, Elizabeth^2 (John^1) Moore (d.1705); 10 chil.
+ 3 EDWARD, bp. 10-26-1622. See below.
– 4 Thomas, bp. 1-26-1626. D.Marlboro,Mass.,1681. M., Mary^2 (Thomas^1) King; 13 chil. M.2, Widow Mary [Chamberlain] Craven.
5 Lydia, bp. Barkhamstead, 3-9-1626. D.,Boston, 1675. M., c1645, Hugh Drury (d.Boston, 1689); 1 son. Hugh m., 2, 1676, Mary [Shrimpton], widow of Rev. Edward Fletcher, and d., Boston, 1680.
– 6 Matthew, bp. 2-28-1630. D. 1717. M.1654, Martha Lamson; 9 chil.
7 Daniel, bp. 11-1-1632. D. inf.
– 8 Samuel, bp. 11-12-1634. D.1685. M. 1, 1655, Elizabeth King (d.1667); 6 chil. M.2,1668, Mary [Dix] (d. 1675), widow of Abraham Brown; 4 chil. M.,3,1676, Sarah, widow of James Hosmer.
– 9 Joseph, bp. 3-13-1638. Liv. 1687. M.1,1658, Mercy King. M.2, Martha King (d.1669); 7 chil. M.3,1670, Mary Beers (1643-1677); several chil. M., 4, 1678, Sarah^2 (John^1) Prescott, widow of Richard Wheeler; 3 chil.
10 Edmund? Perhaps a son b. at sea, 1638.
– 11 Benjamin. Sudbury. 5-31-1640. M., 1661, Mary^2(Wm^1) Brown (1643-c1691); 1 son, Ebenezer, b. 1661. (Reg.61:308)

Children of Edmund and second wife, Mercy, b. Marlborough:

12 Ruth^2 9-29-1659. D.1742, M.1683, Samuel^3 (Samuel^2, Gov. Thomas^1) Welles (1660-1731); 6 chil.
13 Anne, 11-19-1661. [Recorded as child of Edward (sic) and Mercy.] Perhaps m.1685, Nathaniel Gerry,Jr.,of Roxbury (b.1663).

DEACON EDWARD^2 RICE was baptized in Stanstead, county Suffolk, England, on Oct. 26, 1622. He married in Massachusetts about 1646, Agnes Bent, born in Penton-Grafton, parish of Wayhill, Hampshire, England, the daughter of John Bent. Edward died on Aug. 15, 1712, "age abt. 93," and Agnes died on June 4, 1713, "ae 83," both in Marlborough, Mass. See BENT.

In 1654 his father deeded him lands and houses, "near the south bounds of Sudbury," part being "between the Spring and John Bent's." This formerly belonged to Philemon Whale, Hugh Drury, etc. Here he lived until he removed to Marlborough in

The Genealogist 2: 221-3 says earlier Rices were in Leicestershire & Northumberland & could have easily moved to Suffolk.

1665. Like his father and brother Henry, he signed the petition in 1656 for the new town of Marlborough. He was chosen deacon of the Marlborough church.

He and "Anna" conveyed on April 1, 1686, to son Edmond of Sudbury, half of the farm which he had purchased of his father Edmund Rice, together with land which he had bought of his brother Benjamin. He gave the other half of the farm to his son JOHN of Sudbury, "lying within the bounds of Sudbury, near the Spring." This deed was acknowledged on April 16, 1706, and recorded on Aug. 16, 1734. JOHN later deeded his half to his brother Edmund. A deed from Edward Rice to son Jacob Rice in 1701, was signed by Edward and "Agnes" Rice.

He is said to have been survived by 119 living descendants at his death.

Children of Edward and Agnes, born in Sudbury, except the last two, who were born in Marlborough:

+ 1 JOHN^{3}, Sudbury, 12-20-1651. See below.
2 Lydia, 7-30-1648; d. same day.
3 Lydia, 12-10-1649.
4 Edmund, 12-9-1653. Deacon. M., 1680, Joyce^{2} (William^{1}) Russell; 5 chil. See text above.
5 Daniel, 11-8-1655. D.1737. M.1,1681, Bethia^{2} (William^{1}) Ward (c1658-1721); 8 chil. M.2,1725, Elizabeth [Wells] widow of John Wheeler.
6 Caleb, 2-8-1657/8. D. inf.
7 Jacob, c1660. D.1746, "age 85-8-28." Wife Mary d. 1752, "a. 80"; 9 chil. See text above.
8 Anna, 11-19-1661. M. 1681, her cousin, Thomas^{3} (Thomas^{2}, EDMUND^{1}) RICE (1654-1748); 13 chil.
9 Dorcas, 6-29-1664. M. c1692, Thomas^{2} (Daniel^{1}) Forbush, (1667; liv. 1724); 5 chil.
10 Benjamin, Marlborough, 12-22-1666. D.1749. M.1691, Mary Graves (d.1736, "a. 66"); 9 chil.
10 Abigail, 5-9-1671. M.1699, Samuel^{2} (Daniel^{1}) Forbush (d. age 92).

JOHN^{3} RICE, the eldest son of the eldest son of the immigrant, was born in Sudbury, Mass., Dec. 20, 1651, before his father removed to Marlborough. He married in Sudbury on Nov. 2, 1674, Tabitha, daughter of John Stone. She was born about 1655. John died in Sudbury on Sept. 6, 1719, survived by Tabitha. See STONE.

His father deeded him half of his farm, "lying within the bounds of Sudbury, near the Spring," the deed acknowledged on April 16, 1706, but not recorded until Aug. 16, 1734. John deeded his half to his brother Edmund, who then had the whole farm.

John was a subscriber to "Prince's Chronicles,"* and said to have enjoyed historical reading.

He died intestate, his widow Tabitha and son Moses being appointed administrators on Jan. 29, 1719/20. The inventory of his estate was dated Sept. 17, 1719, "widow Tabitha being aged and infirm, made oath at Weston."

Apparently Tabitha lived with one of her children in Weston, after the death of her husband, perhaps with ANNA.

Children of John and Tabitha, born in Sudbury:

1 John^{4}, 9-29-1675. D.1733. M.1700, Elizabeth^{3} (EZRA^{2}, EDWARD^{1}) CLAP of Milton (1682-1705); 3 chil. M.2, Sarah, dau. of Thomas Frost (d.1717); 7 chil. M.3,1731, Sarah Dunton (d.1739).
+ 2 ANNA, 8-27-1678. See below.
3 Deliverance, 8-14-1681. M.1703, John^{3} (Isaac^{2}, John^{1}) How (1682-1754); 10 chil.
4 Tabitha, 11-25-1683. 5 Prudence, 7-26-1685.
6 Abigail, 11-27-1687. D. 1754. M. 1704, Uriah^{4} (Josiah^{3}, Obadiah^{2}, Obadiah^{1}) Wheeler (1678-1750); 10 chil.
7 Edward, 12-23-1689. D., Rutland, Mass., 1756. M. 1719, Rachel Elgit (d.1760); 6 chil.
8 Dinah, 2-10-1691/2. M.1716, Joseph Haynes.
9 Moses, 10-27-1694. M.1719, Sarah King (d.c1788); 7 chil.
10 Tamar, 9-29-1697. M.1717, William^{3} Moore; 7 chil.
11 Aaron, 8-13-1700. D., Rutland, Mass., 1755. M., 1,1726, Hannah^{3} (Samuel^{2}, Edward^{1}) Wright (d.1741); 6 chil. M. 2, 1743, Elizabeth [Shepard], wid. of Benjamin Bullard; 4 chil. She m.2,1760, Caleb Benjamin of Hardwick,Mass.

ANNA^{4} RICE was born in Sudbury, Mass., Aug. 27, 1678. She married first about 1699, Jonathan Bullard, Jr., who was born in Watertown, Mass., Dec. 25, 1672, and died in Weston, Mass., Sept. 14, 1719. Anna married second, on May 24, 1727, Edward Harrington of Watertown, as his second wife. Her death has not been found, but she was living in 1742. See BULLARD.

Ward: Descendants of Deacon Edmund Rice.
Temple: History of Framingham, Mass., 680-1.
Barry: History of Framingham, Mass., 371, 372.
Hudson: History of Marlborough, Mass., 26, 27, 431.
American Genealogist, 10:133-137; 15:227.

---

* Rev. Thomas Prince, born in Sandwich, Mass., in 1687, American clergyman and historian, pastor of Old South Church in Boston from 1718 to his death in 1758, author of A Chronological History of New England, in the form of Annals, to which there were many subscribers among the literati of New England. One volume only was published, in 1736.

(The Genealogy of John Barber White)

5. Eunice Butler, 1745-1766, m., 1765:
   David White, 1742-1768.
6. Eunice White, 1766-...., m., 1782:
   Luke White, 1757-1837.
7. John White, 1805-1853, m., 1831:
   Rebekah Barber, 1807-1881.
8. John Barber White, 1847-.....

(Ref.: J. B. W., p. 125.)

Colonial War Record—John Prescott, 1604-1681, served in Garrison, at Lancaster, Mass., against Indians, 1675-1676.

(Ref.: General Register, Society of Colonial Wars, 1899-1902, p. 738.)

John Prescott was founder of Lancaster, Mass. He built the Garrison house known as Prescott's Garrison in 1654 and was commander there in 1676.

(Ref.: Mass., Archives LXVIII, p. 156; also Military Annals of Lancaster, p. 352.)

(Note: See TAG 11:14-21 debunking the royal pedigree of Deac. Edmund Rice)

RICE.

"An illuminated pedigree of the family of Rice in possession of Lord Dynevor, drawn and attested in the year 1600 by Ralph Brooke, York Herald, and continued by different hands to the present time, makes Sir Rhys Ap-Thomas Fitz-Urian, K. G., to be the eighteenth in descent from Vryan Reged, Lord of Kidwelly, Carunllon and Yskenen, in South Wales, and Margaret La Faye, his wife, daughter of Gorlois, Duke of Cornwall.

"Sir Rhys Ap-Thomas, 19th in descent from Gorlois, was founder of the English house of Rice. Of this distinguished person, Fuller, in his 'Worthies,' writes: 'Sir Rhys Ap-Thomas, of Elmalin, in Carmathanshire, was never more than a knight, yet little less than a Prince of his native country.'

"To King Henry VII., on his landing with a small force at Milford Haven, Sir Rhys repaired with a considerable accession of choice soldiers, marching with them to Bosworth field, where he right valiantly behaved himself. That thrifty King afterwards made him a Knight of the Order and well might have given him a garter, by whose effectual help he had received a crown. At the battle of Bosworth, however, Henry made him a Knight Banneret, and in the 21st year of that King's reign he was elected a Knight companion of the most noble order of the Garter. In the next reign he was Captain of the Light Horse at the battle of Therouenne, and at the seige of Tourney, in 1513. Sir Rhys was the son of Thomas Ap-Griffith and his first wife, the daughter and heir of Sir John Griffith, of Abernarlais.

"Sir Griffith Rice, son and heir of Sir Rhys Ap-Thomas, was made Knight of the Bath at the marriage of Arthur, Prince of Wales, in 1501.

"Deacon Edmund Rice was modestly descended from Sir Griffith Rice, Knight of the Bath (1501), being his great-great-grandson, and was therefore 24th in descent from the Duke of Cornwall, and 23d in the male line from Vryan Reged. And thus the pedigree of the descendants of Deacon Edmund Rice can be certainly and accurately traced (See Burke's Peerage; Lodge's Peerage, etc.,) for 33 generations. Deacon Edmund Rice being of the 24th.

"Let us be content with the eleven hundred years covered by the thirty-three generations from the great Lord Kidwelly.

"Deacon Edmund Rice was born in Buckinghamshire, England, in the year 1594, probably in the town of Sudbury, which was only eight miles north of London, for he gave the name of Sudbury to his home town in Massachusetts in 1638.

"In 1627, the Deacon and his wife, Tamazine, were living in the village of Berkhampstead, 28 miles north of London, in Hertfordshire. Their first three children were doubtless born in Sudbury, Bucks, and the Parish Register of Berkhamstead contains the record of five others who were baptized in that Parish. The Deacon and his wife, with seven of these children, (one had died and one was born during the voyage) landed in Massachusetts in 1638."

(Ref.: "By the Name of Rice," by Charles Elmer Rice, Alliance, Ohio, 1911.)

} 2. Edmund Rice, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire, England, about 1594.

He probably came to Massachusetts early in 1638; he was proprietor and selectman of Sudbury in 1639.

The village plot of Sudbury, now Wayland, was laid out in 1639, and Rice was one of the first to build his house there. His house lot was on Old North Street, near Millbrook. He received his share in the meadow lands in the division, September 4, 1639, April 20 and November 18, 1640. He shared also in the division of all the uplands, and had altogether two hundred and forty-seven acres in grants.

He had eleven acres in the south part of the town between Timber Neck and Mr. Glover's farm. This lay near the spring and he sold part of it to Thomas Axtell and part also to Philemon Whale.

He leased the Dunster farm on the east shore of Lake Cochituate in 1642 for six years.

Later he bought the Philemon Whale house and nine acres of land forming the nucleus of the Rice homestead, where the family has held reunions in recent years, near the famous spring.

Rice leased the Glover farm in Framingham, September 26, 1647, for ten years, and April 8, 1657, bought the Jennison farm of two hundred acres in Sudbury, extending from the Dunster farm to the Weston line, and on some of this tract his descendants have lived ever since.

He and his son bought the Dunster farm, June 24, 1659. Besides these grants and purchases the general court gave him fifty acres at Rice's End in 1652, and eighty acres near Beaver Dam in 1659 in Framingham.

He was prominent in public affairs; served on the committee to apportion the Sudbury River meadows, September 4, 1639; was admitted freeman May 13, 1642; deputy to the general court in 1643 and 1654; deacon of the church in 1648; selectman in 1639 and in 1644; and various other positions of trust and honor.

He was one of the fifty-six petitioners from Sudbury for the grant of what became the town of Marlborough, Mass.; received a house lot and other lands there and removed thither in 1660.

He deposed April 3, 1656, that his age was about sixty-two years.

He d. May 3, 1663, aged, according to the record, sixty-nine years.

A petition for the division of his estate was signed June 16, 1663, by his widow Mercy, eight elder and two younger children.

He m., first, in England, Tamasin........, who d. at Sudbury, June 13, 1654; m., second, Mercy (Hurd) Brigham, widow of Thomas Brigham.

His son, Thomas Rice (2), b. about 1620, in England, m. abt. 1650, Mary King.

RICE LINEAGE.

1. Edmund Rice, 1594-1663; m.:
   Thamazine ...., ...-1654.
2. Thomas Rice, ...-1681, m., 1650(?):
   Mary King, ...-1715.
3. Mary Rice, 1656-1733, m., 1678:
   Josiah White, 1643-1714.
4. Josiah White, 1682-1772, m., 1706:
   Abigail Whitcomb, 1688-1771.
5. Josiah White, 1714-1806, m., 1739:
   Deborah House, 1722-1768.
6. Luke White, 1757-1837, m., 1782:
   Eunice White, 1766-.....
7. John White, 1805-1853, m., 1831:
   Rebekah Barber, 1807-1881.
8. John Barber White, 1847-.....

(Ref.: J. B. W., Mass., p. 210; B. & E. M., p. 598.)

Colonial War Record—7th from Edmund Rice, 1594-1663, Deputy, 1640, Sudbury.

(Ref.: General Register, Society of Colonial Wars, 1899-1902, p. 744.)

RICE

Edward Russell Rice, of Buffalo, New York, Lieut., U.S. Navy, Fleet Reserve, Vice-President and General Manager, Pacific Mid-Continent Corp., and Frankly-Rice Oil Co., of Los Angeles, Calif., served in Great War in U.S. Navy, *b.* 16 July, 1867; *educ.* Hotchkiss School, Lakeville, Conn., Williams College, Williamstown, Mass.; *m.* 1st, June, 1918, and had issue,

1. ●Edward Russell, *b.* 14 Oct. 1920.
2. ●Booth, *b.* 9 July, 1925.
1. ●Marilie, *b.* 29 April, 1919.

He *m.* 2ndly, 7 Nov. 1934, ●Grace Harper Fuller, dau. of John Paul MacCullough, of Glasgow, Scotland, and has further issue,

3. ●Orrison Van Bruer, *b.* 22 Aug. 1936.

Lineage.—Edward Rice, the first of this family in America, emigrated at the end of the seventeenth century, and served in the colonial wars. In direct descent from him, was

Edward Russell Rice, of Batavia, N.Y., Member of the Order of Colonial Wars, *b.* 1857; *m.* 1885, ●Mary Langley, dau. of Langley Fullagar, of Dunkirk, N.Y., and *d.* 1911, leaving issue,

●Edward Russell, of whom we treat.
●Helen Fullagar (17, *Genthiner Strasse, Villa A., Berlin, Germany*), *b.* 1886; *m.* ●Baron Von Mirbach, of East Prussia.

Residence.—Palos Verdes Estates, California. *Clubs.*—Palos Verdes Country; Williams (N.Y.).

◆

RICE *formerly* OF BERKHAMPSTEAD

I

Laban Lacy Rice, of Maryland, Tennessee, Author of *Sonnets to B.B.R.*, *A Mountain Idyll*, *The Madonna of the Stair*, *Tellereve*, *Three Minute Lay Sermons*, formerly Professor of English Literature, Cumberland University, President and Owner of Castle Heights Military Academy 1919-21, Founder of Camp Kawasawa for Boys, the Nakanawa Camps for Girls, and the Junior Military Academy, *b.* 14 Oct. 1870; *educ.* Cumberland University, A.B. (1891), Ph.D. (1894); *m.* 23 Nov. 1892, ●Blanche, dau. of Andrew Hays Buchanan, of Lebanon, Tennessee, and has issue,

1. ●Katharine Stewart (*St. Petersburg, Florida*), *b.* 6 Nov. 1893; *m.* 6 Aug. 1919, ●James Henry Shaw, son of James Shaw, of Alabama, and has issue,
   1. ●Lacy Rice, *b.* 10 July, 1920.
   2. ●Allen, *b.* 3 Feb. 1923.
   1. ●Blanche, *b.* 17 Aug. 1921.
2. ●Annie Hays (*Dallas, Texas*), *b.* 19 May, 1896; *m.* 14 Mar. 1915, ●Perry O'Neil, son of Matthew Griffin O'Neil, of Dallas, Texas, and has issue,
   ●Anne, *b.* 28 July, 1916.

Lineage.—William Rice, of Boemer, Bucks, received a grant of arms in 1555. He was descended it is said, from Rhys ap Griffith FitzUrvan (who *m.* Katherine, dau. of Thomas Howard, 2nd Duke of Norfolk), ancestor of the Barons Dynevor (*see* Burke's *Peerage*), and was father of

Thomas Rice, of Bucks, who *d.* leaving twin sons, Robert and Edmund, of whom

Edmund Rice, of Berkhampstead, Herts, emigrated to America, 1638, where he was one of the Founders of Sudbury, Mass., proprietor and selectman 1639, freeman and deputy to the General Court 1640-43, *b.* 1594; *m.* 1st, in England, Tamazine Hosmer (*d.* 1654, at Sudbury, Mass.), and by her had issue,

1. Henry, of whom presently.
2. Edward (*see article II*).
3. Samuel, *b.* 1634; *m.* Elizabeth King (*bur.* 30 Oct. 1669).
4. Joseph (*see article IV*, and also, Brown, G. M.).

He *m.* 2ndly, 1655, Mercy, dau. of Thomas Brigham, and *d.* 3 May, 1663 (*bur.* in Old North Cemetery, Wayland, Mass.).

The eldest son,

Henry Rice, *b.* in Buckinghamshire, England, 1617; *m.* 1 Feb. 1644, Elizabeth Moore, of Sudbury, and *d.* 10 Feb. 1711, leaving issue, a son,

Jonathan Rice, *b.* 3 July, 1654; *m.* 1st, 1674, Martha Eames; *m.* 2ndly, 1677, Rebecca Watson; he *m.* 3rdly, 1691, Elizabeth Wheeler, and left issue by her, a son,

Ezekiel Rice, *b.* 14 Oct. 1700; *m.* 1722, Hannah Whitney, and *d.* 1760, leaving issue,

James Rice, *b.* 13 July, 1726; *m.* 1766, Mary Rhodes Stearns, and *d.* 1782. His son,

James Rhodes Rice, *m.* 1788, Mary Taylor, and *d.* 14 June, 1848, leaving issue, a son,

James Rhodes Rice, *b.* 25 Jan. 1790; *m.* 1810, Elizabeth Nichols, and, by her, had issue,

Laban Marchbank Rice, *b.* 6 Mar. 1830; *m.* 1st, 1858, Anne Wilson; *m.* 2ndly, 1862, Martha Lacy, and *d.* 1 Jan. 1915, having had by her,

1. ●Laban Lacy, of whom we treat.
2. ●Cale Young, Poet and Dramatist, Author of *Stygian and Freight*, *Seed of the Moon* and *Love and Lord Byron* (1444, *St. James Court, Louisville, Kentucky*), *b.* 7 Dec. 1872; *educ.* Cumberland University, A.B. (1893), Harvard, A.M. (1896), University of Kentucky, LL.D. (1927), Rollins College, Litt.D. (1928), Cornell University, Litt.D. (1928); *m.* 18 Dec. 1902, Alice Caldwell, dau. of Samuel P. Hegan.
1. ●Goldie, *b.* 15 June, 1876.

Arms.—Ar. on a chev. engr. sa. betw. three reindeers' heads erased gu. as many cinquefoils erm.

Address.—The Nakanawa Camps, Maryland, Tennessee.

II

Alexander Hamilton Rice, of Newport, R.I. Geographer and Explorer, Founder, Organizer and Director of Institute of Geographical Exploration at Harvard University, Professor of Geographical Exploration, Harvard University, Curator, South American Section, Peabody Museum of Archæology and Ethnology, Lecturer, Diseases of Tropical South America, Harvard University Medical School, Trustee, American Museum of Natural History; organized and conducted seven expeditions of geographical exploration into the Colombian, Caqueta, Venezuelan, Guayana and Brazilian Amazonas; former Vice-President and Gold Medallist (Patrons'), Royal Geographical Society, former Vice-President and Gold Medallist (Livingston), American Geographical Society, Gold Medallist (Kane), Philadelphia Geographical Society, Gold Medallist, Société Royale de Géographie d'Anvers, Gold Medallist, Harvard Travellers Club, Gold Medal, Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of New York, Society of the Cincinnati, Pres. Institut Français aux États-Unis, Commandeur de la Legion d'Honneur, Chairman Spanish Nationalist Relief Committee, served in Great War as member of Surgical Staff, Ambulance Americaine, Paris 1914-15, Surgeon and Director, Hospital 72, Société de Secours aux Blessés Militaires, commissioned Lieut. U.S.N.R.F. 1917, Director, 2nd Naval District Training School for Reserve Officers, Newport, R.I. 1917-21, *b.* 29 Aug. 1875; *educ.* Noble and Greenough School, Harvard, B.A. (1898), M.D. (1903), Hon. M.A. (1915); *m.* 6 Oct. 1915, Eleanor Blanche (*d.* 13 July, 1937), dau. of William Lufkins Elkins, of Philadelphia, and widow of George D. Widener, of Philadelphia.

Lineage.—Edward Rice, of Marlboro, Mass., second son of Edmund Rice, of Berkhampstead, Herts (*see article I*), *b.* 1619; *m.* Agnes, dau. of John Bent, of Marlborough, and *d.* 15 Aug. 1712, leaving issue,

1. Edmund, of whom presently.
2. Jacob (*see article III*).

The elder son,

Edmund Rice, of Sudbury, Mass., *b.* 9 Dec. 1653; *m.* 13 Oct. 1680, Joyce, dau. of William Russell, of Cambridge, and *d.* 25 Sept. 1719, leaving issue, a son,

William Rice, of Sudbury, Mass., *b. ca.* 1697; *m.* 7 Oct. 1719, Martha, dau. of Isaac Rice, of Sudbury, and *d.* 1769, leaving a son,

Elijah Rice, of Sudbury, Mass., *b.* 4 June, 1728; *m.* 26 Mar. 1751, Elizabeth, dau. of Gershom Rice, of Sudbury, and *d.* between 1772 and 1786. He had a son,

John Rice, of Newton, Mass., *b.* 1751; *m.* 1775, Mary, dau. of David Conce, of Lexington, and *d.* 6 April, 1808. His son,

Thomas Rice, of Newton, Mass., *bapt.* 3 May, 1781; *m.* 14 Feb. 1804, Lydia, dau. of David Smith, of Waltham, and *d.* 1 May, 1856, leaving issue, a son,

Alexander Hamilton Rice, of Newton, Mass., *b.* 30 Aug. 1818; *m.* Augusta McKim, and *d.* 22 July, 1895, having had issue, a son,

John Hamilton Rice, of Boston, Mass., *b.* 6 July, 1849; *m.* 2 Dec. 1872, Sara Lee (*b.* 22 June, 1849; *d.* 27 Sept. [illegible]), dau. of John Theodore Clark, of Boston, and *d.* 25 Sept. 1899, having by her had issue, three sons,

1. ●Alexander Hamilton, of whom we treat.
2. ●John Clark (*Glen Ridge, Dedham, Mass.*), *b.* 13 Nov. 1876; *m.* 4 Dec. 1905, ●Katharine Smith Atkinson, of Baltimore, Md. and has had issue,
   1. ●John Clark, *b.* 28 Mar. 1909, *m.* 18 May, 1935, Jinnet Seaver, of New Bedford, Mass. (*d.* 7 July, 1937).
   2. Edward Atkinson, *b.* 20 June, 1912, *d.* 1 Jan. 1917.
   1. ●Eleanor, *b.* 25 Feb. 1920.
3. Arthur Noble, *b.* 4 Oct. 1878; *d.* 21 July, 1929.

Arms.—*See article I.*

Residences.—Miramar, Newport, Rhode Island; 901, Fifth Avenue, New York City; Palmeiral, Palm Beach, Florida, and 22, Rue Barbet de Jouy, Paris, France. *Clubs.*—Knickerbocker, Union, Racquet, New York Yacht, River, Brook, Field and Turf, Harvard, Automobile, Explorer's, Ends of the Earth (New York); Somerset, Tavern, Racquet, Harvard (Boston); The Philadelphia, Huntingdon Valley Hunt (Philadelphia); Boodle's, Bath, Hurlingham, Ranelagh, International Sportsmen's, Geographical (London); Travellers, Union Interalliée (Paris).

III

Wallace de Groot Cecil Rice, of Chicago, Illinois, Journalist and Author of numerous books, plays and poems, admitted to Illinois State Bar, 1884, Justice of the Peace, *b.* 10 Nov. 1859; *educ.* Racine College, and Harvard College; *m.* 8 Aug. 1889, Minna Hale (*b.* 3 Jan. 1864; *d.* Oct. 1920), dau. of Joel Needham Angier, of Vermont, and has issue,

1. ●John Angier (*Dowagiac, Michigan*), *b.* 9 Mar. 1890.
2. ●Benjamin Angier (*Chicago, Illinois*), *b.* 7 April, 1893; *m.* 3 July, 1920, ●Pearl Elizabeth (*b.* 23 Oct. 1892), dau. of Robert Letts, and has issue,
   ●Robert Wallace, *b.* 4 June, 1922.
   ●Vivian Frances, *b.* 5 Jan. 1933.

Lineage.—Jacob Rice, of Northborough, younger son of Edward Rice, of Marlboro (*see article II*), *b.* 1690; *m.* Mary, dau. of Christopher Bannister, of Marlborough, and *d.* 1746, having had issue, a son,

Jacob Rice, of Northborough, *b.* 1707; *m.* Hannah, dau. of John Howe, of Northborough, and *d.* 1788, leaving issue,

Amos Rice, of Northborough, Sergeant of Northborough Minute Men in Lexington Alarm, Lieut. in Burgoyne Alarm, and Capt. in General Sullivan's Army at Butts Hill, *b.* 1743; *m.* 8 May, 1766, Sarah Graves, of Shrewsbury, Mass., and *d.* 1827, leaving issue,

Asaph Rice, of Northborough, *b.* 1768; *m.* 2 April, 1795, Keziah, dau. of Abraham Wood, of Northborough, and *d.* 1850, leaving, issue,

Anson Rice, of Northborough, *b.* 1798; *m.* 1 July, 1822, Lucy, dau. of Isaac Sherman, of Marlborough, and *d.* 1875, leaving a son,

John Asaph Rice, of Chicago, Illinois, *b.* 1820; *m.* 1 Nov. 1855, Margaret Van Slycke, dau. of Lewis Halsey Culver, of Ithaca, N.Y., and *d.* 1888, having had issue,

1. ●Wallace de Groot Cecil, of whom we treat.
2. ●Lewis Anson (*Allentown, Penna.*), *b.* 7 April, 1871; *m.* ●Vienna Gay Vaughan.
1. Margaret Sherman, *b.* 27 April, 1865; *d.* 23 Feb. 1916.
2. ●Frances Viola (2701, *N. Wilton Ave., Chicago*), *b.* 17 Jan. 1870.

Arms.—(*See Article I*).

Residence.—2701, North Wilton Avenue, Chicago, Illinois. *Clubs.*—Tavern; Harvard (Chicago).

IV

Ernest Rice, of Louisville, Kentucky, President, Federal Land Bank of Louisville, General Agent, Farm Credit Administration of Louisville, Member, State Tax Commission, Member, State Senate of Tennessee, 1903-07, Speaker of Senate and Lieutenant-Governor of State of Tennessee, 1905-07, *b.* 31 Aug. 1872; *educ.* Cumberland University, LL.B. (1893); *m.* 30 Dec. 1902, ●Katherine, dau. of James Madison Klyce, of Nashville, Tenn., and has issue,

1. ●Ernest, of Nashville, Tenn., *b.* 2 June, 1908; *m.* 23 Sept. 1930, ●Gladys, dau. of C. F. Work, of Memphis, Tenn., and has issue,
   ●Ernest, *b.* 15 July, 1933.
   ●Ann Estes, *b.* 19 Oct. 1937.
2. ●Henry Klyce, of Louisville, Ky., *b.* 2 May, 1912; *m.* 15 Jan. 1938, ●Susanna Hampton, dau. of Rev. J. H. Brown, of Louisville, Ky.
1. ●Katherine, of Nashville, Tenn., *b.* 30 Dec. 1904; *m.* 15 Jan. 1929, ●Harold Gladstone Lowe, of Nashville, Tenn., and has issue,
   ●Harold Gladstone, *b.* 3 Aug. 1933.
   ●Katherine Rice, *b.* 3 Jan. 1936.

Lineage.—Joseph Rice, youngest son of Edmund Rice (*see preceding articles*), *b.* in Berkhampstead, England, 13 Mar. 1637; *m.* 1st, Mercy King, and 2ndly, Martha, and *d. ca.* 1668, leaving issue by her, a son,

Caleb Rice, of Marlboro, Mass., *b.* 19 May, 1666; *m.* 21 May, 1696, Mary Ward (*b.* 1676; *d.* 18 Aug. 1742), and *d.* 5 Jan. 1738/39, leaving a son,

Josiah Rice, *b.* 30 Dec. 1700; *m.* his first cousin, Thankful (*b.* 4 Aug. 1707), dau. of Edmund Rice, by his wife, Ruth Parker, of Roxbury, Mass. Edmund Rice was the grandson of the immigrant ancestor, Edmund Rice. Josiah Rice *d.* 1792, leaving issue, a son,

Joseph Rice, of Westboro, Mass., *b.* 2 Aug. 1727; *m.* 1749, Eunice Harrington, and *d.* 1792, leaving with other issue,

1. Josiah. (*See* Brown, *formerly of Londonderry*).
2. Charles, of whom presently.

The younger son,

Charles Rice, of South Carolina, *b.* 1 June

Shadrach Rice, *b.* 13 Feb. 1799; *m.* Dec. 18

Linerieux, and *d.* 6 May, 1869, leaving issue, a

Charles Stephen Olin Rice, *b.* 12 Feb.

dau. of Moreau Pinckney Estes, and *d.* 17 Dec.

1. ●Ernest, of whom we treat.
2. ●Ralph Estes, of Dyersburg, Tenn., *b.*
3. ●Moreau Ewell, of Orysa, Tenn., *b.* 17 M
4. ●Shadrach, of Orysa, Tenn., *b.* 18 Nov.
1. Mary Irene, *b.* 18 Feb. 1867; *d.* 17 Oct.
2. Louisa Lincreaux, *b.* 24 Jan. 1870; *d.* 10
3. Mattie Sue, *b.* 28 June, 1876; *d.* 27 June,

Arms.—*See article I.*

Residences—1540, Eastern Parkway, Louisv

911, Troy Street, Dyersburg, Tennessee.

(Louisville); Tennessee (Memphis); Memphis Country.

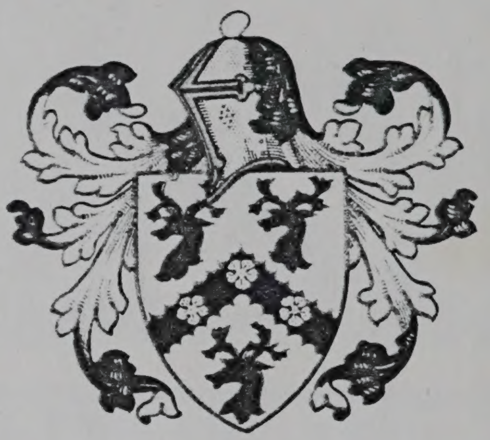
◆

Re: Descendants of Edmund Rice

As this sample shows, desc. of Edmund wound up all over, even including So Carolina, Rhode Island, Kentucky & Tennessee.

1757, had a son,
7, Louise Elizabeth
on,
: m. Lucy Quarles,
1924, leaving issue,
uly, 1883.
r, 1874.
77.
31.
Aug. 1926.
1929.
lle, Kentucky, and
Clubs.—Pendennis
Country: Okeena

Plate from page XVIII [illegible]


RICE
Formerly OF BERKHAMPSTEAD

D

below: different book Virkus Publication

Vol 108 142

AMERICAN ANCESTRY 2

RICE, JOHN LOVELL of Springfield Mass., b. in Weathersfield Vt. Feb., 1, 1840 (m. 1st Jan. 8, 1867 Marion Virginia Chellis d. Oct. 30, 1873 [dau. of Enoch F. and Sarah A. of Cornish N. H.], no children, m. 2d Oct. 2, 1879 Clara Elizabeth Galpin [dau. of Allen McLean Galpin and Jane Elizabeth Dickinson both of Conn. descent] and had 3 children viz: Allen Galpin Rice, Elizabeth Banks Rice and Ellen Birnie Rice; son of **Lysander Mason** Rice of Weathersfield Vt., b. in Reading Vt., Nov. 11, 1812 (m. Dec. 17, 1835 Clarinda Whitmore Upham 6th in descent from John Upham of Weymouth Mass. 1635); son of **Haven** Rice of Bridgewater, Reading and West Windsor Vt., b. in Petersham Mass. Oct. 25, 1786, d. in West Windsor, Feb. 6, 1868 (m. Dec. 15, 1811, Abigail Davis); son of **Stephen** of Bridgewater and Reading Vt., b. in Marlboro Mass. June 8, 1762, d. in Reading, July 12, 1802 moved from Petersham to Vermont 1786 (m. Apr. 6, 1785 Anna Hammond); son of **Jabez** of Marlboro Mass., b. Apr. 7, 1727 (m. 1st. Jan. 9, 1753 Miriam Morse, 2d Apr. 2, 1776 Elizabeth Barnet); son of **Daniel** of Marlboro and Shrewsbury Mass., b. in Marlboro June 3, 1684, d. in Shrewsbury about 1733 (m. Feb. 12, 1712–3 Elizabeth Taylor); son of **Daniel** of Sudbury and Marlboro Mass., b. in Sudbury Nov. 8, 1655, d. in Marlboro July 6, 1737 (m. 1st Feb. 10, 1681 Bethia Ward, 2d May 9, 1725 Mrs. Elizabeth Wheeler), son of **Edward**, b. in England about 1619, d. in Marlboro Mass., Aug. 15, 1712 (m. 1st Agnes Bent, 2d about 1646 Anna); son of **Edmund** b. in England about 1594, d. in Marlboro Mass. May 3, 1663, came from Berkhampstead Eng. about 1638 and settled in Sudbury Mass. (m. 1st in England Tamazine, 2d Mercie widow of Thos. Brigham).

(Notes from Rice microfiche) taken from a Rice Genealogy reviewed at LDS (FH) Stake Center in Hobe (Sound) years ago when I was very green at this sort of thing. No Captain George Rice mentioned — some Mass. Captains were ①

p 21 — says Manasseh (Cutler?) (or Rice?) was the originator of the Ohio Co. & sent the first colony of settlers to Marietta O in 1788. His son Ephraim was one of the band of members of the Ohio Const. Convention in 1802. His ch: Wm P, Julia + Sarah were eminent authorities on pioneer history & published the "Cutler books".

p 29 The Ohio Rices are from Matthew^4 Isaac^3 Edmund^2 Edward
54.8 26.2

Caleb Rice of Sturbridge 1st minister of the gospel at Sturbridge 29 Feb 1736 d there in 1759. B. 19 May 1666 m. Mary Ward
He was 4th child of Joseph + Mercy Rice
He grad from Harvard Univ 1730.

(2.8) Joseph was 8th child of Deacon Edm Rice & the last one b. in Hertfordshire. (he had a little bro Edmund b at sea in 1638 but evidently died young)

(oldest sister of Caleb was Rebecca Rice b 6 Apr 1650 at Sudbury but no more of her is known.) Caleb's son Nathan was b. 2 Aug 1754 & grad Harvard 1773. He became Lt Col in Rev War & in Quasi-war with France (1798-1800??) Sta at Oxford. Ret to Hingham on disbanding England's army & at Hingham for 50 years. His sons Chas + Caleb both Harvard grads.

Children of Deacon's son Matthew Rice & Martha Lamson are 8 girls & one son, Isaac Rice b 1 May 1668 who m Sybil Collins is not followed. He died 7 Feb 1717-8 leaving 5 dtrs but no sons. Several dtrs went to Ohio. — p 70-71 also tell more Ohio Rices. Also following pages — incl Methodists & more who lived with Quakers to become a faction.
Denominations Ch, Healing Ch, Alliance

p 80 etc — No Capt Geo Rice — Aaron Rice b 3 Aug 1700 rose from corporal to Quartermaster — d 1755 Capt Edw. Rice b 23 Dec 1680 m 1724
Capt Moses Rice K. by Indians 1755

Captain Rices:

Sylvanus Rice b 6 Jan 1728-9 Capt in 1776 & in 1779 in Chaplin's Regt — d 1819 in his 91 yr. Widow Lisher & Th.

Amos Rice b 17 Feb 1742-3 Cpt of Comp 1775 & at Lexington Alarm, 2nd Lt 1777 Col Jno Cady's Regt — qt. Capt. D 14 Dec 1827-85 yrs.

Benjamin Rice b 1 Feb 1722-3 d Brookfield MA 8 Feb 1796 age 73

not Capt ~~Joel~~ d in svc b. 13 Apr 1760 soldier b 13 Apr 1760 — from Greenfield (MA??) — serv. 3 mos 25 dys in Days Co, 7th Regt — died in service.

Biographical Sketches of the Pioneer Settlers in N.E. & their Desc in Worcester MA   R929.2 B763 - CHBoaly

Rice

EDMUND RICE, the pioneer ancestor of the Rice family of Worcester, Massachusetts, was born in Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire County, England, in 1594. There is no record of his embarkation for this country, nor in what ship he came, or at what place he first arrived. The first we find of him is at Sudbury, Massachusetts, in 1639, where he was a proprietor, with a wife and seven of his children who came to America with him. He lived on the east side of the Sudbury river, in that part of what is now Wayland, having had three divisions of land granted him. He was one of the leaders of the community, being elected a selectman in 1644, and in subsequent years. He was deacon of the Sudbury church in 1648, and one of the thirteen petitioners in 1656 who besought the General Court for a new plantation. Their petition was granted and the plantation allotted to them eight miles westward was incorporated by the name of Marlboro in 1660. There he removed with his family, and had a house-lot of fifty acres granted him by the proprietors in the westerly part of the town, a short distance from the ancient "Williams Tavern". Edmund Rice was married twice, his first wife known only by the name Tamazin, who died at Sudbury in 1654. He married second, Mercy Heard (or Hurd) Brigham, the widow of Thomas Brigham (the progenitor of the New England Brighams). He had eleven children, among them Thomas.

Thomas Rice, of the second generation in America, was born in England in 1622. He came to this country with his parents and lived in Sudbury until the family removed to Marlboro, Massachusetts. He lived in Marlboro the remainder of his life and died there in 1681. Thomas Rice married Mary King who bore him thirteen children, the seventh child named Ephraim, the ancestor of William Ellis and Albert White Rice of Worcester, and the eleventh child named Jonas, noted as the first settler in the third and final settlement of Worcester in 1713.

Possible ancestor of George + Rebekah Rice

Ephraim Rice, of the third generation, was born at Marlboro, Massachusetts, in 1665. He moved to Sudbury after his marriage to Hannah Livermore, where she died in 1724. He married second, Mary Noyes in 1725. He was granted by the General Court, thirty acres of land in Worcester, Massachusetts, but never resided there. His death occurred in 1732 and he was buried in Sudbury. He had nine children by his first wife, one of them a son named John, described below, and one child by his second wife.

John Rice, of the fourth generation, was born in Sudbury, Massachusetts, in 1704 and died there in 1711. He was the owner of a large tract of land in Sudbury and engaged in farming. He was married three times; his first wife, Sarah Dunton of Sudbury, by whom he was childless; his second wife, Anne Sanderson whom he married in 1741, who bore him two children, and his third wife, a woman named Thankful (her surname unknown) who bore him nine more children, one of then named Peter.

Peter Rice, of the fifth generation, was born in Sudbury, Massachusetts, in 1755. Early in life, he moved to Spencer, Massachusetts, where he later married Olive Baldwin, the daughter of Major Asa Baldwin of Spencer. He served eight months during the Revolutionary War, and belonged to Seth Washburn's Company, J. Ward's Regiment of Spencer, that marched from Leicester to Boston and fought at Bunker Hill on June 17, 1775. Peter Rice died in Spencer in 1813, and his widow died nine months later. They had thirteen children, the youngest child named William.

William Rice, of the sixth generation, was born in Spencer, Massachusetts, in 1803. He was a prominent citizen of Spencer and inherited the homestead of his father, where he engaged in farming for several years. He married Emeline Draper, the daughter of James Draper of Spencer, and after his marriage moved to Ware, Massachusetts, where his son William Ellis was born. He later removed to Worcester, where his wife died in 1854, in her forty-ninth year. William Rice resided at 27 Chestnut Street, where he died in 1882, leaving seven children, among them William Ellis.

William Ellis Rice, of the seventh generation, was born in Ware, Massachusetts, in 1833. He moved to Worcester with his

NYGBR - index 1870-1982 F116 N56

In Aromiell Boardman 1870 V1 - 1p6, 1886 V17 #2p112 n/q 1951 V99 #4 p234 bn
~~[illegible]~~ Richard 1919 V50 #3p289 Wm. 1882 V13 4p157
Wm Francis Joseph 1909 V51 #1p71, 72 bn

Cogswell 1884 V15 #2p92 n/q + #3p138 n/q William, James 1874 V5 #1p18, 1972 V103 #p313 5q
John 1930 V61 #1p89 bn William 1881 V12 #3p143 n/q

Rice	Adonijah	1935	v66	4p365
	Benjamin	1947	v78	2p73
	Charles	1922	54	1p68
	Edmund	1938	70	2p191bn
	Elias	1940	71	4p366
	Lewis	1933	64	4p256
	John A	1981	112	1p37-40
	Mary Ann	1915	v46	4p 256n
	Moses	1918	49	1p17
White - (Mary)	William is	1947	78	1p33 - A163
		1977	108	1p496n
	Wm C	1927	58	4p309
	Wm Thos (dct)	1893	24	~~4p~~ 4p 196
	Robert (Bible)	1902	33	1p52,53
	Hannah (Tornwood)	1920	51	1p35

Burying Grounds of Sharon CT Amenia & North East, NY F104 S53 V22 (1983)
by L Van Alstyne
Ellsworth Burying Ground - page 93 lists
Rice, Ann, wid of Asa d 3 Sept 17 age 89
" Asa, d 1775

wife b. 1728
(Ann would have been 47 in 1775)

Jan. 1991

Re: Philo + Rebekah (Rice) Averill

There are discrepancies in The Avery genealogy -

Re: Philo + Family to 1800

The 1800 US census of Columbia Co NY shows Philo Averill as a widower with 5 children: (1st column)

1 girl 10-16	Melissa b ca 1788-9? m. Timothy Haskell
1 boy 10-16	Orilla - really Orville? b ca 1789-90? (Orville is a family name in later gen.) Joined Shakers in NY
boy -10	Rowlen Green b. ca 1794-5 m. ? d 1816 Indiana - widow + small Charles ret. to NY
girl -10	Betsey b ca 1797? - joined Shakers in NY?
girl -10	Electa b ca 1799?

Assuming 2nd wife Charlotte (Baker) Averill was not 16 after having 3 children or so (pretty unlikely) then she must be deceased.

Avery assumed the children were younger (Electa b 1807 - impossible). -

Later Melissa moved to Michigan, as did her cousins - children of

Re: Philo's brother Moses + Fam,

Philo's brother Moses. Moses married at Pawlet VT, Cong: CH in 1805 to wife Cynthia (Russell) Averill. (1790 Census Pawlet VT with wife + 2 girls + 2 boys under 16) - moved to Salina, Onondaga Co NY where He died felling a tree in 1811 on his 640 acre farm, leaving a large family + widow (one son, Dr Isaac Averill became MD) His widow, her brother Samuel Halenbeck + all the children of both families migrated to East side of Lake Michigan around Muskegon. They were in Wayne Co MI / W. end of Lake Erie for a while first. Philo's dtr, Melissa (Averill) Haskell + family eventually went south.

The US Census also showed Moses in 1810 (32101-21310) at Onondaga Co. NY. Earlier 1781 Bennington Co VT - Rupert TWP also shows a Moses Averill

An AIS search of early Rices showed a George Rice in Saratoga Co NY - 1810 (page 150) 22010-01010. This man could be a brother of Rebecca, but could not be her father - under 45 in 1810. Rebecca born 1775.

Made chart - other Rices listed next page - Capt George Rice might have been from Penna, RI or the south. However, from looking at the attached chart, perhaps he was dead by 1790, unless he was an army regular and went to the NW Territories. Who was the Geo. Rice in Muskingum OH in 1808? Philo + Rebecca are said to have lived in Ohio a short time before they went to Indiana. Muskingum Co (Zanesville - Marietta area) settled by New Englanders. Averills from CT (thru VT + NY) Rices - Worcester Co MA etc. to VT + NY).

Jan 1991

Early Rice Families

Name	1790	1800	1810
Aaron Rice		Onondaga NY (598) 10010 - 30010 - 00 Pawlet, Rutland VT 00110 - 10100 - 00	
Abner "	Bennington VT^{21} 01 03 04 00 00		Onondaga NY^{029} 11002 - 01010
Adam "	Grafton NH^{023} 02 02 04 "	Rutland, Rut. VT 01101 - 10001 - 00	
Adonijah " + many more - Windham Co VT, Guilford! many Marlboro MA + Berkshire MA	Dutchess NY^{092} 03 01 01 "	Saratoga NY 10201 - 00001 - " (elderly man)	
Amos + Worcester Co MA, CT, NH	Windham VT 044 03 01 04 " Rutland VT^{038} 01 00 02 "		
Artemus + Hampshire MA	Bennington VT^{8} 01 00 02 "		
Asa more MA + VT	Windham VT 03 00 01 "	Washington NY 11001 - 11010 - " Onondaga NY 01110 - 21110 " Worcester MA 10101 - 00310 "	
(Col) Asa/Ashebel - many worcester			
(Rev) Caleb -	Worcester MA no #		
Charles + many more	Rutland VT^{039} 01 02 02 "	Onondaga NY^{598} 30010 - 20111 - "	
Christian + "	York PA 285 no #	Saratoga NY^{46} 20100 - 13100	Saratoga NY^{194} 32010 - 22201 ? 051 10110 00010
Ebenezer + Worcester			
Elija Rutland VT			
James + many more	Windham VT^{047} 01 01 02 "	Saratoga NY^{23} 10100 - 00100	
Jason	Rutland VT^{043} 01 03 03 "	Poultney VT 22010 - 21010	
Jebez + very many more!	Washington Co NY^{187} 01 03 03 " " 121 01 01 02 "	Saratoga NY^{46} 10011 - 01001 " " 26 21010 - 12010 Schoharrie^{1242} 21001 31001 - 02	Onondaga NY 27 20010 - 10010
Jonathan many more	Worcester, Sturbridge no #		Saratoga NY 249 01101 - 11000
Nathan (Nathan Jr still in VT)	Clarendon TWP, Rutland VT in no # (1785)		Washington Co OHIO - Worcester TWP 1808 Adams TWP 1809 " " " 1810 } Tax
Nehemiah (Connecticut 1780)	Rutland VT 041 01 02 02 "		Fairfield OHIO^{047} (tax) 1806-8
Noah		Washington NY 444 10101 - 34101 - 00 Onondaga NY 262 00 10 - 10010 "	
Oliver	NW Terr, Ohio (1788) no #	Montgomery NY (W of Saratoga - no #)	Washington OHIO 1808-1810 Tax
Olney / Oney	Rutland (Clarendon) 1787 etc		Ontario NY^{229} 41010 - 12010
Peter (many more)	" VT 042 01 03 03 "		
Ward		Saratoga NY^{07} 10300 - 10100 "	Saratoga NY^{179} 11310 - 41020
William	NW Terr. "residents" 222 (1788)	Onondaga NY^{112} 20010 - 0310 " (+2)	Onondaga NY^{031} 02001 - 10110
Philip	Phila PA (1753) - Phila PA (indentures) 1773 - Warwick RI - 102 000 5 1774 - Northampton PA - 174 Lower Saucon TWP 1790		
Thomas (many)			Trumbull Co OH (Portage) (by PA) 1807 1808 1809 } Tax
George many, many more George Rice - but in PA, RI, MD, NJ, VA + N		Otsego NY 36 00010 - 00000 - 00	Saratoga NY^{190} 22010 - 01010 Muskingum OH 4th Dist 1808 Tax

AVERILL FAMILY

A copy of the "Remonstrance of the People of New Netherland to the Director-General and Council" still lies at the Hague in the West India files, dated 5 September 1664. Very sorrowful in tone, it sounds as much like a prayer--"God help us!--as a sad explanation. It was signed by 93 individuals, though seven of these made their mark, seemingly of Manhattan. It states that of the 1500 inhabitants including women and children for whom they fear dire consequences, there were only 250 men able to bear arms, and that four English frigates filled with soldiers are at Nyack to oppose them. The fort would probably last only about three days if that option were taken, with "populous New England" ready to supply fresh troops at any time. The English General has threatened he will not wait another day. ..."Amen."

A copy of the Articles of Capitulation is in the files at Albany, "subscribed at the Governor's Bowry 27 August 1664," by the persons on the original list. They do not sound overly harsh:

1. We consent that the States-General or West India Company shall freely enjoy all farms and houses (except such as are in the forts) and that within six months they shall have free liberty to transport all such arms and ammunition as now do belong to them, or else they shall be paid for them.

2 All public houses shall continue for the uses they now are for.

3. All people shall still continue free denizens and enjoy their lands, houses, goods, shipps, wheresoever they are within this country, and dispose of them as they please.

4. If any inhabitant have a mind to remove himself he shall have a year and six weeks from this day to remove himself, wife, children, servants, goods, and to dispose of his lands here.

5. If any officer of State or Public Minister of State, have a mind to go for England, they shall be transported, freight free, in his Majesty's frigates, when these frigates shall return thither.

....

Quite a number of inhabitants did opt to return home to the Netherlands, but the majority seemed to be quite resigned, if not pleased, to remain under English rule. The four-page list, two columns wide, includes Andries Rees under the "R"s. There is not room here to include it, but for those interested in research would be very informative. * The heading reads:

Names of the Dutch who swore Allegiance after the surrender of New York. "A Catalogue Alphabeticall of y^{e} Names of such Inhabitants of New York &c^{e} as tooke the Oath to bee true subjects, to His Majestie, October the 21st, 22nd, 24th and 26th dayes 1664.

> "I sweare by the name of Almighty God, that I will bee a true subject, to the King of Great Brittaine, and will obey all such commands as I shall receive from His Majestie, His Royall Highnesse James Duke of Yorke, and such Governors and Officers, as from time to time are appointed over me, by His authority, and none other, whilst I live in any of his Maj^{tes} territoryes; SO HELPE ME GOD."

---

*New York Colonial Documents Vol III pages 74-77 (NY Papers I:5)

The only other document I have found regarding Andries Rees was dated nine years later (16 October 1673) in New Netherland. It shows where he probably lived.* It would have been extremely close to the fort (almost on Broadway?) in present Manhattan. It appears that Article I of the Articles of Capitulation, regarding clearing away houses and farms within the forts, had not been sufficiently complied with, or that there was later encroachment. Five government men with Dutch names issued a memorandum from the fort, which starts thusly,

> "Whereas Fort William Hendrick and the City of New Orange situate on Manhatans Island is seriously encumbered and weakened by the presence of houses, gardens and orchards which lie so close under its walls and bulwarks as make it impossible to defend properly........ "

Nine identical letters went out, except for amounts and exact description of what was to be removed. Each was to be reimbursed for the value of what was given up. A sample letter to the first on the list was shown. The recipients were Willem van Vredenburgh, Gerrit Jansen Roos, Peter Stoutenburgh, Ephraim Hermans, Jacobus van de Water, George Cobbet, The Lutheran Congregation, Gerrit Hendrickse Butcher, and Peter Jansen Mesier. The letter to Mr. Butcher, next to last on the list, interests us the most. He was to be reimbursed fl.2,140 in wampum for "the house and lot in the Smithstreet next to Andries Rees which belongeth to William Pattisson..." Rees, who lived, one supposes, on the same street that contained a blacksmith(?) shop, was apparently just far enough away from the fort to be in compliance. That was one of the more costly removals. Though this manuscript does not say so, one might infer from it that Rees was a tradesman of some sort, if not himself a smith.

I suppose a good smithy in those days could have made saws? If Andries had a son Willem (some have suggested this is he, so I suppose so) the young man had gone up the Hudson the year before this last incident. It makes sense that he would have, The place was only a little south of Albany, a busy place. There was a great demand for tall timber for ships or other needs.

Contract of Willem Andriessen Rees to saw in the mill of Eldert Gerbertsen Cruyll at Bethlehem **

"On this 30th day of April 1672 appeared before me, Adriaen van Ilpendam, notary public residing in New Albany, Albert Jansz Reeckman of one part and Willem Andriesz Rees of the other part, who in love and friendship have agreed in manner following, to wit: Willem Andriesz acknowledges that he has agreed to saw in the mill at Bethlehem, the time to commence shortly after the first harvest as soon as there is sufficient water and not to end this year so long as any sawing can be done there. And should Eldert Gerbertsz this year

---

* New York Colonial Manuscripts Vol XXIII, pages 633-636

** Early Records of the City & County of Albany & Colony of Rensslaerwyk (Volume 3 1660-1696) Notarial Papers 1 and 2, (1660-1696) page 393 - translated from the Dutch by Jonathan Pearson (1918)

not return from Holland, then said Willem Andriesz shall be bound to saw next spring till the end of May, if there is enough water till then. For which said Albert Jansz promises to pay said sawyer or to let him take the just fourth part of all that is sawed and in addition the sawyer shall have (during the sawing) nine guilders a week for his board. The foregoing said contracting parties mutually promise to carry out and perform, binding thereto their persons and estates. nothing excepted, submitting the same to the jurisdiction of all lords, courts, tribunals and judges, and in confirmation thereof they have subscribed this in the presence of me, the notary, without fraud or deceit, in Albany, dated as above.
Signed: Albert Jansz: Ryckman.
This is the mark M of Willem Andriesz Rees, made with his own hand. Quod attestor: Adriaen Van Ilpendam, Not. Pub.

Looking at a modern Atlas, one can see that Onesquethaw Creek, which looks to be of appropriate size to handle a good-sized sawmill and float logs to the Hudson, runs through that area. There is no way now to tell how many logs were provided by the lumberjacks, but for Willem to keep the proceeds from milling one-fourth of them sounds rather profitable, does it not?

Where Willem went after his stint at Mr. Cruyll's mill has not been learned, nor whether he had any brothers. It is doubtful he was still alive in 1720 but some of the following may have been sons or grandsons. As mentioned, the Dutch West India Company set up manors on the Hudson, and the English continued the practice. The old patroons generally were rather reasonable in their demands on their tenants, some of whom probably felt as though they owned their farms, but they did not. Often leases were for very long times--for "three lives" has been cited as a long example, which could have been as long as a century. Rents consisted of a percentage of the produce plus certain yearly work for the lord of the manor, just as in England. Still, though it might not even be as profitable, English colonist wanted their own land and so did some of the Dutch--the system retarded settlement in the long run. More and more managed by hook or crook to get land of their own. (Like Casper Jacobse Hallenbeck mentioned on page 73 of this book, who bought from the Van Rensselaers) The Rees family somehow managed to do the same.

To determine how many landholders there were in 1720, the government took a census of men who owned land, and this is how we know where members of our clan were then living. * Jonathan Rees then held land acquired from the northern part of Livingston Manor. Andries Rees, John Rees, and Willem Rees were landowners at Claverack (later Columbia County) one of the most fertile and beautiful places along the Hudson. (Philo Averill's sister Patty lived there later, and it was still beautiful.) To update you on the "Halenbeeks" in 1720, Jacob and Johannis (plus a John Casperse who might have been related) were all at "Coxhacky and Cats Kills."

---

*Early New York Census Records by Carol M. Meyers pages 10-11, section Freeholders City and County of Albany.

AVERILL FAMILY

Data about the immigrant Dutchman Andries Rees, the takeover by the British, and some of his probable descendants:

A copy of the "Remonstrance of the People of New Netherland to the Director-General and Council" still lies at the Hague in the West India files, dated 5 September 1664. Very sorrowful in tone, it sounds as much like a prayer--"God help us!--as a sad explanation. It was signed by 93 individuals, though seven of these made their mark, seemingly of Manhattan. It states that of the 1500 inhabitant including women and children for whom they fear dire consequences, there were only 250 men able to bear arms, and that four English frigates filled with soldiers are at Nyack to oppose them. The fort would probably last only about three days if that option were taken, with "populous New England" ready to supply fresh troops at any time The English General has threatened he will not wait another day. ..."Amen."

A copy of the Articles of Capitulation is in the files at Albany, "subscribed at the Governor's Bowry 27 August 1664," by the persons on the original list. They do not sound overly harsh:

1. We consent that the States-General or West India Company shall freely enjoy all farms and houses (except such as are in the forts) and that within six months they shall have free liberty to transport all such arms and ammunition as now do belong to them, or else they shall be paid for them.

2 All public houses shall continue for the uses they now are for.

3. All people shall still continue free denizens and enjoy their lands, houses, goods, shipps, wheresoever they are within this country, and dispose of them as they please.

4. If any inhabitant have a mind to remove himself he shall have a year and six weeks from this day to remove himself, wife, children servants, goods, and to dispose of his lands here.

5. If any officer of State or Public Minister of State, have a mind to go for England, they shall be transported, freight free, in his Majesty's frigates, when these frigates shall return thither.

....

Quite a number of inhabitants did opt to return home to the Netherlands, but the majority seemed to be quite resigned, if not pleased, to remain under English rule. The four-page list, two columns wide, includes Andries Rees under the "R"s. There is not room here to include it, but for those interested in research would be very informative. * The heading reads: ①

Names of the Dutch who swore Allegiance after the surrender of New York. "A Catalogue Alphabeticall of y^{e} Names of such Inhabitants of New York &c^{e} as tooke the Oath to bee true subjects, to His Majestie October the 21st, 22nd, 24th and 26th dayes 1664.

> "I sweare by the name of Almighty God, that I will bee a true subject, to the King of Great Brittaine, and will obey all such commands as I shall receive from His Majestie, His Royall Highnesse James Duke of Yorke, and such Governors and Officers, as from time to time are appointed over me, by His authority, and none other, whilst I live in any of his Maj^{tes} territoryes; SO HELPE ME GOD."

The only other document I have found regarding Andries Rees was dated nine years later (16 October 1673) in New Netherland. It shows where he probably lived.② It would have been extremely close to the fort (almost on Broadway?) in present Manhattan. It appears that Article I of the Articles of Capitulation, regarding clearing away houses and farms Within the forts, had not been sufficiently complied with, or that there was later encroachment. Five government men with Dutch names issued a memorandum from the fort, which starts thusly,

> "Whereas Fort William Hendrick and the City of New Orange situate on Manhatans Island is seriously encumbered and weakened by the presence of houses, gardens and orchards which lie so close under its walls and bulwarks as make it impossible to defend properly........."

Nine identical letters went out, except for amounts and exact description of what was to be removed. Each was to be reimbursed for the value of what was given up. A sample letter to the first on the list was shown. The recipients were Willem van Vredenburgh, Gerrit Jansen Roos, Peter Stoutenburgh, Ephraim Hermans, Jacobus van de Water, George Cobbet, The Lutheran Congregation, Gerrit Hendrickse Butcher, and Peter Jansen Mesier. The letter to Mr. Butcher, next to last on the list, interests us the most. He was to be reimbursed fl.2,140 in wampum for "the house and lot in the Smithstreet next to Andries Rees which belongeth to William Pattisson..." Rees, who lived, one supposes, on the same street that contained a blacksmith(?) shop, was apparently just far enough away from the fort to be in compliance. That was one of the more costly removals. Though this manuscript does not say so, one might infer from it that Rees was a tradesman of some sort, if not himself a smith.

I suppose a good smithy in those days could have made saws? If Andries had a son Willem (some have suggested this is he, so I suppose so) the young man had gone up the Hudson the year before this last incident. It makes sense that he would have, The place was only a little south of Albany, a busy place. There was a great demand for tall timber for ships or other needs.

Contract of Willem Andriessen Rees to saw in the mill of Eldert Gerbertsen Cruyll at Bethlehem **③

"On this 30th day of April 1672 appeared before me, Adriaen van Ilpendam, notary public residing in New Albany, Albert Jansz Reeckman of one part and Willem Andriesz Rees of the other part, who in love and friendship have agreed in manner following, to wit: Willem Andriesz acknowledges that he has agreed to saw in the mill at Bethlehem, the time to commence shortly after the first harvest as soon as there is sufficient water and not to end this year so long as any sawing can be done there. And should Eldert Gerbertsz this year not return from Holland, then said Willem Andriesz shall be bound to saw next spring till the end of May, if there is enough water till then. For which said Albert Jansz promises to pay said sawyer or to let him take the just fourth part of all that is sawed and in addition the sawyer shall have (during the sawing) nine guilders a week for his board. The foregoing said contracting parties mutually promise to carry out and perform, binding thereto their persons and estates. nothing excepted, submitting the same to the jurisdiction of all lords, courts, tribunals and judges, and in confirmation thereof they have subscribed this in the presence of me, the notary, without fraud or deceit, in Albany, dated as above.
Signed: Albert Jansz: Ryckman.
This is the mark M of Willem Andriesz Rees, made with his own hand. Quod attestor: Adriaen Van Ilpendam, Not. Pub.

Looking at a modern Atlas, one can see that Onesquethaw Creek, which looks to be of appropriate size to handle a good-sized sawmill and float logs to the Hudson, runs through that area. There is no way now to tell how many logs were provided by the lumberjacks, but for Willem to keep the proceeds from milling one-fourth of them sounds rather profitable, does it not?

Where Willem went after his stint at Mr. Cruyll's mill has not been learned, nor whether he had any brothers. It is doubtful he was still alive in 1720 but some of the following may have been sons or grandsons. As mentioned, the Dutch West India Company set up manors on the Hudson, and the English continued the practice. The old patroons generally were rather reasonable in their demands on their tenants, some of whom probably felt as though they owned their farms, but they did not. Often leases were for very long times--for "three lives" has been cited as a long example, which could have been as long as a century. Rents consisted of a percentage of the produce plus certain yearly work for the lord of the manor, just as in England. Still, though it might not even be as profitable, English colonist wanted their own land and so did some of the Dutch--the system retarded settlement in the long run. More and more managed by hook or crook to get land of their own. (Like Casper Jacobse Hallenbeck mentioned on page 73 of this book, who bought from the Van Rensselaers) The Rees family somehow managed to do the same.

To determine how many landholders there were in 1720, the government took a census of men who owned land, and this is how we know where members of our clan were then living. * Jonathan Rees then held④ land acquired from the northern part of Livingston Manor. Andries Rees, John Rees, and Willem Rees were landowners at Claverack (later Columbia County) one of the most fertile and beautiful places along the Hudson. (Philo Averill's sister Patty lived there later, and it was still beautiful.) To update you on the "Halenbeeks" in 1720, Jacob and Johannis (plus a John Casperse who might have been related were all at "Coxhacky and Cats Kills."

It appears likely, though no proof yet exists, that George Rees was descended from the above Andries Rees.

References:

1. New York Colonial Documents Vol III pp 74-77 (NY Papers I:5)
2. ibid Vol XXIII pp 633-636
3. Early Records of the City & Colony of Albany & Colony of Rensslaerwyk (Vol. 3 1660-1696) Notarial Papers 1 and 3, page 393, translated from the Dutch by Jonathan Pearson (1918) 4. Early New York Census Records by Carol M. Meyers pages 10-11, section Freeholders City and County of Albany (1720).

Rice

~~AVERILL~~ FAMILY

How much Rev. War officers moved between 1777 and 1790is unknown, but the column of the printed census (pg 53) and the one before it show two Schuyler families, several each of Lansing and Ostrom as well as our family; also Goweys (Maria Goeweys married Rees men in Claverac earlier on).

It is quickest to tell about the Bullocks first. There is no such name in Dutch records and few in New York except in Dutchess Co. in 1790. Thus it seems likely that Comer, shown on our list, was Anna's relative. If it should turn out he was ours, I may in time add a supplement to this book showing her lineage. Comer, like George, got around a lot. There is a genealogy, though it covers only one line of descent and is short on details, but Comer is in it. Page 15 says: *

> "Reverend Elder Comer Bullock^{4} (Daniel^{3} Samuel^{2} Richard^{1}) was born in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, on November 7, 1734, the ninth and youngest child of Daniel and Leah (Beverly) Bullock. He moved to Stanford, Dutchess County, New York, in 1755. With his cousin Ephraim Bullock he founded a Baptist Church there in 1759, as a branch of the Swanzea, Massachusetts, Baptist Church. Histories of the county refer to him as Reverend Elder Comer Bullock and he enjoyed considerable prominence in community affairs."

Stanford TWP is next to Washington TWP indicated on our chart. Comer died 10 June 1812. His wife was Rosamond, maiden name unknown. Of course his cousin Ephraim must have had descendants as well, but that book does not say which of Daniel's brothers was his father.

And now for our possible Dutch lineage. It would be delightful to find it to be true, for those laid-back denizens of the Hudson and the Catskills were as a rule such lovable characters, though, like anyone else, not perfect. We tend to forget that their settlements on the Hudson antedated the landing of the Mayflower by at least a decade. Jersey City NJ had its start in 1610, Bergen in 1616. Fort Nassau near Albany an Indian trading post in 1614--30 Walloon families settled there in 1623, the same year as Manhattan Island was settled. King James I of England protested bitterly in vain that this was English "North Virginia" territory. Though English ships had long traded sporadically along the coast, the Pilgrims were the first to want to emigrate as families, which is probably why he gave those dissenters permission to go, to counteract the Dutch and French.

Holland was remarkably tolerant for those times when religious persecution ran rampant elsewhere. Soon the Hudson was home not only to those Walloons but a great many others, for instance Poles, Jews, Scots, Huguenots to name a few became part of the gene pool; but most were Dutch. Because it was profitable and easy, most became traders at first. The woods abounded with delicacies. Indians would supply a butchered deer for a loaf of bread. To push agriculture the Dutch West India Company and home government established the patroon (manorial) system, which long outlasted their rule.

---

*A Bullock Family History page 15, by John Morgan Pierce (1976)

eiw
A~~VERILL~~ FAMILY

Should you want to refresh your memory, some of the New York manors are shown in the little maplet on page 51. (Ignore Herkimer and Schoharie, German settlements that came a little later, where Reis and Reiss families were common.) Though not so indicated, the parts of Connecticut and New Jersey depicted were also Dutch until 1664. There were cultural differences--easygoing Dutchmen considered the hustling Puritans rather absurd; and whereas the English preferred wooden-framed clapboard houses the Dutch favored stone, but with few exceptions the settlers themselves co-existed peaceably, especially with Plymouth Colony. Exceptions may have been made when the mother countries were at war and residents obliged to follow orders. The Dutch were so unwarlike they let what fortifications they had go to ruin. Seeing the handwriting on the wall, in 1664 most declined to assist poor peg-legged Governor Pieter Stuyvesant fight the British, though they were not happy about being taken over.

I shall never become proficient in early Hudson River genealogy. My sources say that not only is it frustrating trying to establish descent, sometimes it is impossible, and those writers are experts. The problem is not so much that the now-existing documents were written in an archaic Dutch dialect, requiring a college course to understand it; but, worse yet, while a few individuals had two or more surnames (both of which they used unpredictably) their wives may have kept their maiden names--leaving endless choices for their children to pick from. On the other hand, most settlers had no surname at all! Patronymics were't used much at first. One might be called Hendrik the lame or Tomas the tailor.

At British insistence after the takeover, surnames were mandated but long in a state of transition. Over the centuries, as their speech was gradually Anglicized, so were the names, but the origins are very diverse. In the previous chapter we saw the example of the Hallenbeck family, who gradually adopted the name of the ancestral home town in Holland. An entertaining example is that of the Van Durzee family--their immigrant ancestor was named Storm Van Durzee because he was born during a storm-at-sea on the way to America. A more usual example, probably similar to that of the Rees family, is that of the very prominent Schuyler family, mentioned several times in this chapter. The immigrants Philip I and David Schuyler were at first called Philip and David Pieterse, being sons of a Pieter Schuyler (the suffix "se" denoting descent when attached to the father's given name).

The Rees descent appears to have been from a man named Andries (Andrew in English) apparently a common given name, for there is a long list of Andriese individuals enumerated among first settlers. There are gaps in the line of descent which need filling in, but IF I HAVE THE CORRECT LINE, our descent is from Andries Rees, evidently a landowner, whose name is on a long list of citizens protesting the takeover by the British.*

---

*New York Colonial Documents Vol II, pages 245-250

Rice

~~AVERILL~~ FAMILY

The Dutch pronunciation of George's last name was "Race." By 1790 the spelling and inflection were becoming Anglicized to Race, Reese ("se" as a suffix meant "son of"), Rice and steps in between, as demonstrated in the census. For reasons to be explained, early Hudson River genealogy is unless about rich and powerful dynasties. The following meager data is copied almost verbatim from books that style themselves "genealogies" but appear to be mostly baptismal records from scattered old churches, and covers only a few of the Rees(es).

Genealogies of the First Settlers of Albany - page 91

Rees, Willem of Claverac 1720 m. first Catrina Janse and secondly Maria Goewey. Ch: bp. Cornelis 16 Sep 1685, Benjamin 7 Feb 1691 "nota d' ouders vande Luysersche kke synde soo hebden de getuygen belooft om het kint in de belydenisse ouser-kke op-te-brenze"; (Dutch) Henderick 16 Feb 1696, Willem 31 Oct 1703.

Rees, Andries of Claverac m. Ariaantje Andries Scherp 1 Jan 1697. Ch: bp: Jonathan 26 Jan 1690; Johannes in New York 12 Feb 1696; Catrintje 9 May 1697; Andries 9 April 1699; Neeltje 6 July 1701; Lysbeth 18 June 1704; Geertrudy 11 May 1707; Willem 22 Jan 1710.

Rees, Jan of Kinderhook 1709, Claverac 1720 m. Maria Janse Goewey 9 Oct 1702. Ch: Catelyntje 8 Nov 1706, Andries bp. 9 Jan 1709

Rees, Johann and Catharina ( ). Ch: Catharina b 15 Oct at Claverack and bp 15 Jan 1721.

Rees, Benjamin and Geertrudy ( ). Ch: Wilhelm b 9 Apr and bp by the Lutheran minister, Falkner, at Claverac 30 Apr 1720; Catharina bp 19 May 1723.

Rees, Ephraim and Margarita ( ) Ch: Christoffel b. at Taghkanick and bp at Gospel-hoek in Claverac 29 naar Trinit:1721

Reese, Philip and Eleanora Calligon (Calligan) Ch: John b. 21 Jul 1779

REESE, GEORGE, and ANNA BULLOCKS. Ch: Nicholas b 27 Dec 1779

Genealogies of the First Settlers of Schenectady - page 149

Reese, Philip and Eleanor Callener. Ch: bp: Elisabeth 2 Mar 1782, Robert 10 Oct 1784, Anna b. 20 Mar 1801.

REESE, GEORGE AND ANNA BULLOCK. Ch: Martinus 17 Feb 1799; Anna 19 Nov 1802.

You will notice a few discrepancies in the two versions; when added to the 1790 census, we can tell quite a bit about brothers? George & Philip Rees. Both had children in Albany in 1779 but where they lived before that is unknown. Philip went to Schenectady by 1782 but did not stay. We do not know when they married.

Was Anna her mother? If so, and had she been 19 at the time if this was her first baby, she would have been 46 when little Anna was born in 1802--not usual but not rare for women who have many children. We have evidence of at least eight. The family moved around a lot.

writhed in utter disbelief and Parliament was positively silenced in its astonishment.

Fort Schenectady

Schenectady, Schenectady County

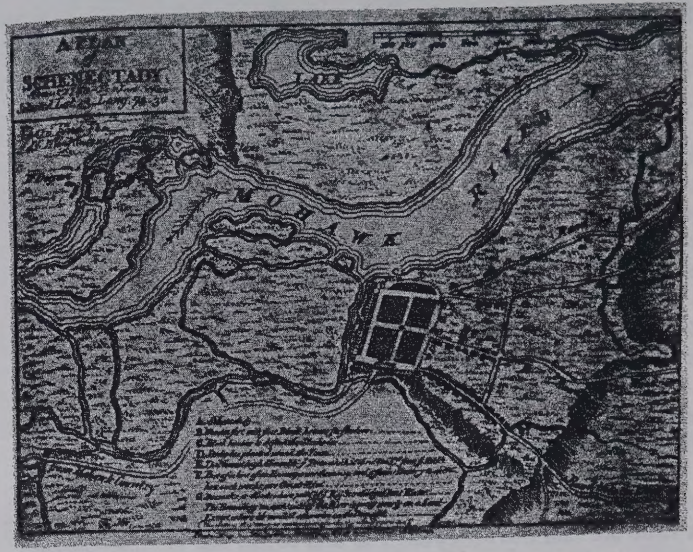
Known in early colonial years by such names as Corlaer's Fort, the Royal or Queen's Fort (for Queen Anne), and Fort Cosby (for royal Governor William Cosby), this fort on the Mohawk River was all these things: fur trading center and northernmost fortified colonial outpost; major assembly point for English-Provincial and Revolutionary armies; Continental depot for armaments and supplies; and, in 1780, sanctuary for the persecuted Oneida and Tuscarora Indians.

For more than the first hundred years of its existence, it was considered absolutely essential to fortify Schenectady and post a garrison there. A very early petition by New York merchants pleaded "that a new fort be built at Schenectida which lyes twenty miles above Albany and is the utmost English settlement toward the Indians and French, and that fourteen guns and sixty men be placed there."

In early colonial days some settlements on the Hudson and Mohawk Rivers were protected by wooden walls or palisades. Because of the abundance of timber at their very doorsteps, the settlers depended on stockades for protection. In pre-colonial days, the Indians used this type of protection for their castles and villages. They almost universally utilized round poles and, to reduce the possibility of missiles passing through the narrow passages, two or more rows were fixed in quincunx order.

The Dutch were more practical. They employed poles of larger diameter, flattened on opposite sides so that all were fully in contact, with no interstice through which an arrow or bullet could enter. The stockade usually consisted of posts from twelve to eighteen feet long and a foot or more in thickness, sharpened at one end. After the planned line of the stockade was fixed, a trench three feet or more was dug, the poles set in perpendicularly, with flattened sides together, and the earth replaced and rammed against them. Strengthening the top of the stockade was effected by having two adjoining posts bored and fastened together with oaken treenails. Blockhouses or bastions were erected at the angles, with the usual insertion of only one gate in a palisade wall. The effectiveness of blockhouses was usually enhanced by armament.

Schenectady was planted in a strategic situation, surrounded by water and marshes on three sides, with only the southeast exposure open. The



THE WALLED TOWN OF SCHENECTADY (c.1750)
Courtesy of Schenectady County Historical Society

French and Indians knew the village as "Corlaer" for Arendt Van Curler who, with fourteen "freemen," founded the settlement in 1661 and immediately surrounded it with a palisade. These first Dutch settlers banded their homes together for their common protection, with their farms located outside the palisade. In today's geography the original plat started at State Street, with the line running along the east side of Ferry Street to about the old Episcopal Church, then straight to the north side of Front Street, just a little beyond Washington Street, then southerly and parallel to the same to State Street.

There was a blockhouse in one of the angles of the stockade that consisted of a double row of high palisades, with barracks, platforms, guns, and lookouts. Many years later, particularly during the Revolution, when the town became an important depot, barracks were constructed outside the walls. The south and west lines of the stockade remained substantially without change right up to the time of its removal soon after the end of the Revolution. The lines along Front and Washington Streets were moved north and west to the river bank, with the Ferry Street line, some time after 1765, carried southeasterly to the

present-day Penn-Central depot and then north through the old Dutch Church burying ground to the river bank.

Hardly a year went by that the importance of having the outpost sufficiently fortified and garrisoned was not acknowledged by either the governor or the Assembly, or both. The period from 1688 to 1697 was the most critical in the history of Schenectady. During that time there came the destruction of the village by the French and their allied Jesuit-converted Indians, the massacre, and the captivity of many of the inhabitants, with the inevitable departure of almost all the survivors to Albany, New York City, and other havens of safety.

In anticipation of such an attack, Albany's mayor and civil and military officers met on September 4, 1689, and formed a Committee of Safety. After an anxious session it was resolved to express a message to Capt. Jacob Leisler, acting lieutenant governor in New York, requesting 100 more men, "a Recrute of six hundred weight of Powder and foure hundred Ball, viz. 200 Two pounders and 200 foure pounders with some match and one hundred hand Grenadoes."

Schenectady in 1690 was a village of eighty houses and about four hundred Dutch inhabitants, almost unanimously vehement Leislerian partisans. Jacob Leisler, Protestant leader, led an insurrection against the Council that had assumed a Catholic stand in support of James II, who was considered by the Protestants to be subservient to France's Louis XIV.

Leisler seized the fort in New York City and proclaimed Mary, James II's Protestant daughter, and her husband, William of Orange, the new rulers of England. Albany was governed by conservatives who adhered to the Stuart standard. The bitterness engendered by the royal controversy culminated in the destruction of Schenectady. When Albany's garrison sent a detachment to the Dutch village for its protection, the inhabitants there indignantly refused the soldiers and bade them return to their Catholic masters.

In defiance of repeated warnings by Albany's Committee of Safety, the Dutch at Schenectady foolishly removed the guards from the town's gates and, according to local legend, installed snowmen in the center of the gateways. The night of Saturday, February 8, 1690, is inscribed in the annals of Schenectady as the town's worst disaster. Peter Schuyler, mayor of Albany, was moved to write a few days after the murderous raid, "The cruelties committed at sd. Place no Penn can write nor Tongue expresse."

On that fateful night the Dutch were sound asleep in their houses while a blizzard raged. Just before midnight a force of 114 French and 96 Sault and Algonquin Indians, apparently on their way to attack Fort Orange (Albany), arrived at the village and silently filed through the open gates. When all the homes were surrounded, the war whoop was raised. The night air was rent with hideous screams as the invaders battered down doors and attacked the half-wakened people with knife, club, and tomahawk.

Within an hour sixty inhabitants were slain, with no distinction made as to sex or age. The village was set aflame and seventy-eight houses were burned. Twenty-seven captives were taken and dragged through the snow-clad wilderness to Canada. At least forty horses were loaded with loot, much of it abandoned during the flight while the militia and an army of Mohawks pressed a close pursuit.

Schenectady, a ruination, was in danger of becoming completely depopulated. Albany issued stringent ordinances against removal and pleaded with the Mohawks to guard the remnants of the village. The inhabitants who had fled the butchery were loath to return. For seven years the village gained little or nothing in numbers until the 1697 Treaty of Ryswick (now Rijswijk), near The Hague, Netherlands.

According to a 1690 French account, there were two gates in the palisade—one at the north end of Church Street, and the other at the junction of State and Church streets. In later times there were other entrances, one at Front and Union streets. The foundations of the gates and guardhouses, where Ferry crossed State and Union streets, were unearthed when the town's engineers were laying water pipes in 1871. The first blockhouse, in the north angle of the stockade at or near the junction of Front and Washington streets, was destroyed in 1690. The second blockhouse was erected the same year between Washington Street and the river, opposite the west end of State Street.

Soon after the disastrous raid, the following order was issued by Leisler's commissioners: "Whereas it is judged necessary for to defend Schanechtede and to that purposed it is found requisite that a fort shall be erected to defend ye Inhabitants and oppugn the Enemy if should attack the same."

The second fortification was an extensive enclosure surrounded "by a triple stockade, a new blockhouse at every angle and in each blockhouse two great guns." Within were twenty-eight houses for the residents, two wigwams (more likely longhouses) for the Mohawk Indians, a large barn, and sties for the hogs. In 1698 the population of the township numbered 50 men, 41 women, and 133 children.

The Rev. John Miller's 1695 sketch of this fort is no doubt correct in all essentials. His plan shows that the fort extended across the west end of the village from State to Front Streets, and included much of the area between Washington Street and the *binne kil* (boat harbor). Miller was

chaplain to the British army stationed in New York City. He visited all the upriver forts and returned to his native England the same year. His manuscript is lodged in the British Museum.

The stockade shown on Miller's plan was probably erected on the site of the original palisade. The first blockhouse erected after the massacre was located at the foot of State Street, where it overlooked the farmlands and Great Island, and is the southwest blockhouse of Miller's map. The guardhouse of blockhouse design was at State and Ferry streets and commanded the Albany road. Another blockhouse was at the angle opposite the Episcopal Church, with the fourth blockhouse, larger than the others, at about Washington and Front streets. Miller indicated two entrance gates: one at the south end of South Street and the other on the west side, which opened to the *binne kil,* the ferry, and the old river road. The triple stockade was probably built by Indians and in their manner, of light poles and not hewn logs; it had to be replaced five years later.

In 1698 the government sent one Col. Romer, a military engineer, to inspect, report upon, and build certain forts needed on the coast and the frontiers. After bewailing "It is a pity and even a shame, to behold a frontier neglected as we not perceive this is," he strongly advised the construction of stone forts.

On May 3, 1699, the governor downgraded the posts at Albany and Schenectady, reporting that they "are so scandalous that I cannot give your Lordships a low enough idea of them. They look more like pounds to impound cattle than Forts." Letters and reports of all the civil and military authorities combined to show England's reprehensible neglect of the safety of the province. From the accounts, the condition of the fortifications and barracks at Schenectady was indeed deplorable, with the stockades completely rotted and the barracks practically uninhabitable. One critical comment said that "it was by no foresight or energy of the Home government that Schenectady & its neighbors had been preserved from a second attack & destruction."

New York's Governor Lord Cornbury, in his report of September 24, 1702, to the Lords of Trade, wrote that Schenectady was

> an open village, formerly stockaded round but since the peace they are all down, and that the stockaded fort is more like a pound than a Fort. There is eight Guns in it not above three for service, no garrison in it when I came but a serjeant & twelve men, no powder nor shot neither great nor small, nor no place to put them into.

The governor recommended that a stone fort be erected and garrisoned with "a captain and one hundred men." The following year foundations were laid for a stone fort at Albany, and by the "advice of Her Majesty's [Queen Anne] Council of this province repaired as well as possible the stockaded Fort at Schenectady."

By the year 1704 the Royal or Queen's New Fort had been built in the east corner of the village at the junction of Front, Ferry, and Green streets. This was the old fort around which all the traditions and legends of the Schenectady people are centered. Originally it was a double or triple stockade of 100 feet square, with bastions or blockhouses at all the angles. In 1735 it was substantially rebuilt of timbers on a stone foundation. The four curtains or ramparts were "about 76 ft. each and the four bastions or blockhouses 24 ft. square." While digging trenches for the installation of water pipes in 1871, the south wall and the fort's well were unearthed.

After the Peace of Utrecht, ending Queen Anne's War in America (1701-13), there was a long period of relative quiet, with no fear of war hanging over the heads of the frontier's inhabitants. The long peace, however, was shattered in 1745 with the outbreak of King George's War. Just before the war's end in 1748, marked by the Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle, the Assembly in Albany passed an act to erect two new blockhouses at Schenectady.

Six years later, at the beginning of the last of the French and Indian wars, when the Schenectady fortification was called Fort Cosby, the Assembly voted to raise three thousand pounds "to be expended in fortifying" Schenectady. The appropriation was apparently made in answer to the following petition, dated August 31,1754:

> To the Honorable James De Lancey, Lieut. Governor and Commander in Chief in and over the Province of New York and the Territories depending thereon.
>
> The Humble petition of the Officers of the four Companies of Militia at Schonechtady and also the Magistrates and Principal Inhabitants thereof.
>
> Most Humbly Sheweth that the security of this place as well as the preservation of the Lives of our Wives and children greatly depends on the strength of Fort Cosby as the only place of refuge in case of an Attack or surprize. The Hostilities committed by the Indians on our Neighbours and the Daily Expectation of their Attempts upon us also; Induces us most humbly to represent to your Honour the state of the said Garrison which Consists of 4 Curtains of about 76 feet each and four Bastions or block-houses 24 feet square, the superstructure built with timbers on a foundation of a stone wall about two feet above the surface of the earth.
>
> On the Parade stands one Nine Pounder and one six pounder on carriages rotten and unfit for service. Nor is there any Embrasure or rather Port-Hole in the Curtains to fire them.
>
> Above is a sort of Gallery Loophold but of little or no service. In each of the Bastions or Block houses Chambers stand of three or four

> pounder, mettle, very insignificant, Should the enemy make a lodgement in any part of the town; Nor is there Powder or any other Military Stores in the Garrison—Garrisoned with only an Officer, a corporal and sixteen Private men.
>
> And we further beg leave to represent to your Honour the Ruinous and Defenceless condition of this town: the Block houses in Decay and the town open and exposed; and that the number of Indians passing and repassing is a daily burthen to us, too heavy to be borne to which add the Expenses of frequent Indian Expresses makes the weight still more grevious as there is no Allowance or Publick fund to Reimburse and we still groan our Losses, sufferings and fatigue in the Late War as well as heavy Debt then contracted.
>
> To expatiate on the value of this town as a frontier of the Province would be troublesome, your Honour well knowing it to be the Key of a Large Country and of the greatest Consequence to the Metropolis as well as to the province in General you have the Honour to command.
>
> Your Petitioners therefore most humbly entreat your Honour will be pleased to take the premises into your Serious Consideration and Grant us two Nine Pounders for each curtain and a Nine Pounder for each Bastion & that you would be pleased to give orders that the Port Holes be made to open and shut as in a Man of War, and to grant us a proper supply of Military stores, and such other assistance as you in Your great Wisdom shall think meet.

The Miller map of 1695 is the oldest and, though it lacks a scale and street lines, it is important in that it gives the historian a good perspective. The map of Schenectady made by British army topographers about 1750 appears in a book of thirty North American fortification plans published by Mary Anne Rocque at London in 1763. The line of palisades shown with blockhouses at the proper intervals and the Royal or Queen's Fort erected in 1704 in the northeast angle essentially represent the defensive works of Schenectady for more than half a century. The Vrooman map of 1768 depicts the fort, the market-place, the two churches, all correctly placed.

Nicholas Veeder, who died in 1862 at the age of one hundred years at Glenville, a few miles north of Schenectady, had reported before his death that the fort was about twenty feet high and constructed of hewn timber, that it was dismantled at the end of the Revolution, and that the timber was used in the frame of the barracks erected at the south corner of Union and Lafayette streets.

The village during the Revolution boasted an armament of iron cannons and swivels, the largest of which were the "Lady Washington" and the "Long Nine-Pounder" placed in the streets to command the gates. Chastellux visited Schenectady on December 28, 1780. He reported that

> this town stands at the foot of a small declivity, on your coming out of the woods; it is regularly built, and contains five hundred houses within the palisades, without counting some dwellings which form a suburb, and the Indian village [the Oneida and Tuscarora refugee camp] adjoining this suburb. Two families, and eight inhabitants, are reckoned to a house.

Today the Schenectady Stockade Historic District, established in 1962, encompasses the general area that was surrounded by the palisade erected by the settlement's founders. Within the district are some four hundred structures, about fifty of them with markers giving names of the early owners and the dates of construction before 1825. James Schmidt, President of the Stockade Association, stressed that "the Stockade is not a museum or a reconstructed area, but a community which had endured since 1661, despite time and tragedies."

Fort Schlosser

Niagara Falls, Niagara County

The only remnant of two old forts on the Niagara Frontier is a seemingly imperishable two-story double-flued chimney that has posed preservation and memorial problems for the city of Niagara Falls through most of the decades of this century.

The second oldest extant example of masonry construction in the region (Fort Niagara's House of Peace is the oldest), the chimney was first utilized in the two-story barracks and messhall of Fort Little Niagara (Fort du Portage). Built in the fall of 1750 by Robert de Clausonne, French army engineer, the fort stood at the head of the Niagara River's rapids a little more than a mile behind Niagara's Falls, and about a dozen miles south of old Fort Niagara.

Chabert Joncaire, whose influence shaped the history of the frontier, was Master of the Niagara Portage. His efforts during the next decade developed the village of Little Fort Niagara, which included log dwellings, a storehouse, a one-hundred-foot-long stable, a forty-two-foot barn, a forty-foot shed, a wharf on the river, and the fort's stockade that protected the blockhouse and barracks.

The French destroyed the fort in 1759 to prevent its use by the British then besieging Fort Niagara. The following year the British, needing a strong defense at the upper end of the portage, ordered Capt. Joseph Schlosser, a German officer in the Crown's service, to build a new fort. A much larger defense, an earthwork fort with four bastions, was constructed on the site of Fort du Portage, and called Fort Schlosser for its builder.

Capt. Schlosser, interestingly enough, made use of the chimney left

intact after the French burned their fort. Since a strong garrison was to be posted at the new fort, a large barracks and messhouse were required. Peter A. Porter, descendant of the family that purchased the land on which the forts once stood, in his role of President of theNiagara Frontier Historical Society, wrote an article about the famous chimney in 1902:

> Just before their surrender of Fort Niagara the French had prepared the complete framework for a new chapel therein. This, the British carted over the portage and set up near and southeast of this chimney, even the belfry being placed on the roof. It was a two-story building, used as barracks above, and messhall below. Between it and the chimney they built a connecting two-story building. The first story of the chapel building, the messhall, evidently had a higher ceiling than that of the burned French barracks. For, in order to utilize the upper fireplace that existed in the chimney in the second story of this connecting building the British had to make the first story there of a less height than the lower story of the old chapel. In this addition or connecting building the first story was used as a kitchen, its upper story possibly as the sleeping-rooms for the soldier cooks, or more likely, as the sleeping-rooms of John Steadman, the master of the portage, after whom the whole house was always called, the Steadman House, and who occupied it for the greater part of a quarter of a century.

The Portage Road was the connecting link on the northern frontier between East and West, bridging the distance between Lake Ontario and Lake Erie. All the prominent actors in the history of the Niagara Frontier over a sixty-year span dined in the two messhalls, those of the French barracks and Fort Schlosser, both served by the same cooking fireplace.

During the Revolution the fort was garrisoned by a small force, serving as a guard on the portage, since the Patriot military never extended its operations that far. In 1796, according to the provisions of the Jay Treaty, the British evacuated all the posts on the northern frontier in American territory.

Fort Schlosser was garrisoned by a very small contingent, representing a caretaking crew, until the first hostilities of the War of 1812 required the posting of a larger force there. Early in the war the British occupied the fort for one day when a party of raiders went out to capture munitions and armaments. In December 1813 the British captured Fort Schlosser and burned it. All that was left was the stone chimney that had served the military needs of three nations.

Schuyler's Supply Depot

Stillwater, Saratoga County

The first of four forts at Stillwater, all approximately on the same site on the west bank of the Hudson River, was erected by Col. Peter Schuyler in 1709 and named Fort Ingoldsby in honor of Maj. Richard Ingoldsby, acting governor of the Province of New York at the time. The second was built in 1756 by Gen. John Winslow and called Fort Winslow in honor of himself. The third was constructed under the supervision of the Royal military engineer Col. James Montresor. These fortifications were stockaded and loopholed blockhouses erected for the express purpose of repelling Indian attacks and probably could not have held up against even the artillery of that era.

Continental Gen. Philip Schuyler, a descendant by marriage of Peter Schuyler, in an effort to stem the advance of Burgoyne's invasion army built a fortified supply depot at Stillwater during the first week of August 1777. In order to commemorate the place, with no vestige of any of these fortifications remaining, a New York State Historical Marker was placed at the approximate site:

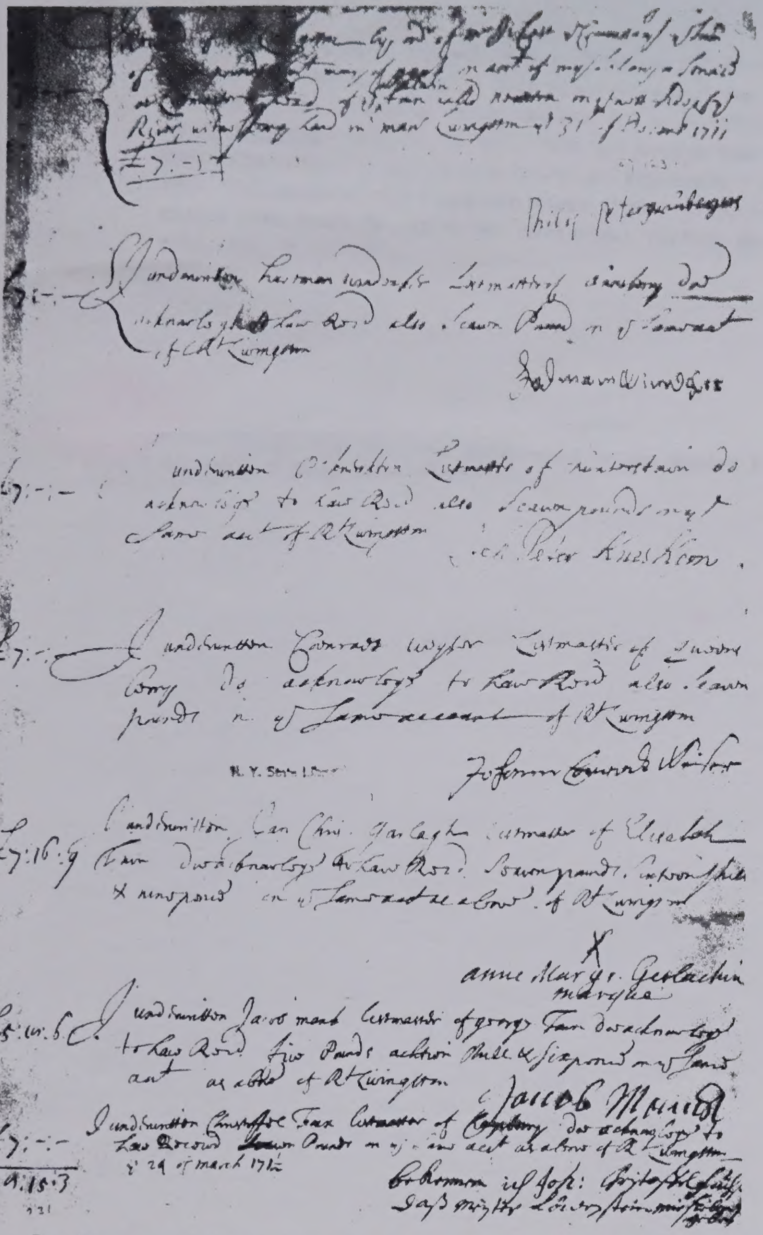
FORT INGOLDSBY BUILT 1709
FORT WINSLOW BUILT 1756
MONTRESSOR'S [*sic*] BLOCKHOUSE
AND STOREHOUSE BARRACKS 1758
SCHUYLER'S SUPPLY DEPOT 1777

Fort Skenesborough

Whitehall, Washington County

Fortifications involved in three wars were constructed at present-day Whitehall, in what was once Maj. Philip Skene's baronial wilderness empire of sixty thousand acres, with part of the domain spilling over into the disputed Hampshire Grants (now Vermont). The initial royal grant of thirty-four thousand acres (a tract later augmented by land purchases) on Lake Champlain in 1759 led the English-born Scotsman to establish Skenesborough (Whitehall after the Revolution) at the southern tip of the lake, the birthplace of the United States Navy.

The first structures in Skenesborough were the British blockhouse and barracks on a hill to the west of Wood Creek, erected during the French and Indian War. The hill has since been bisected by a road (SR 22). The site is between today's Presbyterian Church and the Masonic Temple.



Rare document showing signatures of the Palatine listmasters, dated 1711/12.

Courtesy of the New York State Library, Albany.

The Palatine Families of New York

A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710

by

Henry Z Jones, Jr.

Universal City, California
1985

Rees / Rice

p 806

LUDWIG RUES (Hunter Lists #618)

Anna Coningonda Poller, wid/o Lodowyk Root of Brinnfells, joined the N.Y. City Ref. Church 29 May 1711 and then was listed as departed. The family was documented at 6332 Dillheim (10 km. n. of Braunfels; Chbks. begin 1637). Ludwig Ruß and his wife Anna Maria were called a couple at Katzenfurt in 1707.

Ludwig Rues made his initial appearance on the Hunter Lists 1 July 1710 with 3 pers. over 10 yrs. and 3 pers. under 10; Niclaus Rues was listed (probably by mistake - HJ) 4 Oct 1710 with the same numbers. Anna Rusin was recorded 29 Sept 1711 with 2 pers. over 10 yrs. and 2 pers. under 10; she was noted as Ludwig Rues's Wid^{w} on the cumulative entry for 24 Dec 1711. Cunigunda Rusin was enrolled 25 March 1712 in N.Y. City with 1 pers. over 10 and 1 pers. under 10 yrs. Anna Conegunda Rusin, a Widow aged 44, Anna Catharina Rusin aged 14, Anna Margaretta Rusin aged 10, and Maria Catharina Rusin aged 8, were in N.Y. City in 1710/11 (Palatines In N.Y. City). Anna Kinnejondaar, wid/o Lodewyk Roos of Browsvelt, md. Philip Pieter 22 Nov 1713 (N.Y. City Ref. Chbk.). The ch. of Ludwig^{1} Rues were:

1) Anna Catharina^{2} (Palatines In N.Y. City). Katha Rose aged 14, d/o Anna Rose, was bound to Thos. Ffell of N.Y. 11 April 1711 (Apprenticeship Lists).
2) Anna Margaretha^{2} (Palatines In N.Y. City). Anna Margt Rosse aged 10, d/o Anna Rose, was bound to Alexr Moore of N.Y. 11 April 1711 (Apprenticeship Lists).
3) Maria Catharina^{2} (Palatines In N.Y. City).
4) Anna Kunigunda^{2}, b. 1 Jan 1707 at Katzenfurt ✓ - sp.: Johannes Ruuß (?) - teacher b. Schimbach 'aus dem Fürstenthumb Dillenburg', and Anna Kunigunda - wid/o Johannes Muth at Catzenfu. (Dillheim Chbk.); the mother was recorded as Anna Maria on this entry (HJ).

p.1196-7

ANDREAS ROOS (Hunter Lists #612)

An Andreas Riess was recorded on the 1690 Huldigung of Handschuhsheim; however, no firm match to the American immigrant has been found with this man (HJ).

1197

LUDWIG RUES (Hunter Lists #618)

The correct Ruß/Rooß family was finally documented at 6331 Hohensolms (18 km. n.e. of Braunfels; Chbks. begin 1669, Ref.) and 6334 Werdorf (8 km. n.w. of Wetzlar; Chbks. begin 1653). The grandmother of the emigrant probably was the Lisa Margaretha Ros, bur. 5 Dec 1689, aged 79 (?) yrs. at Hohensolms. The father of the 1709er was Hans Georg Rooß, who md. Anna Maria, d/o the miller from Leun, 6 April 1673 (Hohensolms Chbk.). They had ch.:

Anna Margaretha, bpt. 5 March 1671 as "A Young Daughter" - sp.: Anna Margaretha Gunter from Anhalt of the inn.
Johann Nicolaus, bpt. 25 Sept 1672.
Anna Elisabetha, bpt. 8 March 1674 - bur. 18 July 1676.
+ Ludwig Christian, bpt. 28 Jan 1677 (mother called Anna Margaretha on this entry).
Susanna Clär, bpt. 28 April 1678 - bur. 6 March 1679 (the mother called Anna Margaretha Pfeffer on the bpt. entry).
Anna Catharina, bpt. 27 Dec 1681.
Johann Christ. Wilhelm, bpt. 1 Oct 1684 - bur. 10 Nov 1684.
"A Son", bpt. 29 Aug 1686.
Johann Nicolaus, bpt. 22 Jan 1689.

All the aforementioned ch. were entered in the Hohensolms Chbk. Johann Georg Roos d. 8 Jan 1716, aged 80 yrs., being blind since two yrs. (Hohensolms Chbk.). Johann Ludwig Roos, s/o ... Roos - citizen at Hohensolms, md. Anna Kunigunda, d/o Hans Conrad Boller at Berghausen, 23. Trin.: 1695 (Werdorf Chbk.). Anna Elisabetha, w/o Hans Conrad Boller, d. at Berghausen 4 March 1707, aged 63 yrs. The ch. of Johann Ludwig (Christian)^{1} Roos/Ruß and Anna Kunigunda, all bpt. at Werdorf, were:

1) Anna Catharina Juliana^{2}, b. 10 Jan 1697 - sp.: Joh. Nicolaus Keiner here at Werdorf, Joh. Dietrich Newweger - locksmith at Berghs., Anna Juliana - w/o Simonis Philippi at Bergh., and Anna Catharina - w/o Joh. Martin Roos at Hohesolms.
2) Johann Henrich^{2}, b. 29 Nov 1698 - sp.: Joh. Friedrich - cook from Hohensolms still single, and Anna Catharina - w/o Daniel Schneider from Werdorf. He d. at Berghausen 5 Jan 1707, aged 8 yrs.
3) Anna Margaretha^{2}, b. 8 Jan 1701 - sp.: Anna Margreth - single d/o Johann Christophel Lentz, and Johann Adam - single s/o Daniel Schneider at Werdorf.
4) Maria Catharina^{2}, b. 17 Feb 1703 - sp.: Joh. Daniel Horcheler - teacher there, and Maria Catharina - d/o Joh. Daniel Jung there.
5) Johann Balthasar^{2}, b. 24 April 1705 - sp.: Joh. Jacob Rumpf, Joh. Balthasar Arnold, and Anna Catharina - w/o Dietrich Neuweg.
6) Johann Martin^{2}, b. at Berghausen and bpt. 3 June 1708 - sp.: Martin Henrich - single from Bechlingen, Anna Maria - w/o Johannes Lentz the Schultheiß at Bechlingen, and Anna Catharina - w/o Johann Stoffel Boller.

6) Johannes^2 (HJ), bur. 7 March 1788 at Bedminister (Pluckemin) (New Germantown Chbk.). John Remer prepared the inventory in the estate of Peter Castner Sr. 3 Dec 1756 (N.J. Archives: Vol. 32, p. 55). John and George Remer were subscribers to St. Paul's Church at Pluckemin 7 Dec 1756. Customers at the Pluckemin store 1768 - 1775, included John Remer Sr. (Somerset Historical Society Quarterly, Vol. 2, p. 265).

John P. Dern of Redwood City, Calif. has been of great help in gathering information on this family, as he has on all the N.J. 1709ers (HJ).

CHRISTIAN RÖMSCH (Hunter Lists #611)

Christian Römsch made his only appearance on the Hunter Lists 4 July 1710, with 3 pers. over 10 yrs. of age in the household.

Although no connection with the N.Y. settler has been found, there was a John Adam Romich who md. Maria Ursula Kraemer 19 June 1733 at Skippach (Stoever Chbks.).

ANDREAS ROOS (Hunter Lists #612)

An Andreas Roos was noted on a citizen's list at 6525 Westhofen in 1704; he probably was the Andreas, s/o Andreas Ros and wife Maria - both Papist, bpt. 18 March 1660 there. However, no definite connection between the Westhofen group and the N.J. family has been established (HJ). An Andreas Roth aged 24, Luth., baker, was in the 4th arrivals in England in 1709 (London Lists).

Andreas Roos made his initial appearance on the Hunter Rolls 4 Aug 1710 with 3 pers. over 10 yrs. and 1 pers. under 10 yrs. of age. He was listed with just 1 pers. over 10 yrs. of age on 4 Oct 1710 and thereafter on the Hunter Lists. Andreas Ross: 1 man, was in Ulster Co. in 1710/11 (West Camp Census). Andrew Rose was in the 7th Company of Col. Thomas Ffarmar's Regiment in N.J. in 1715 (Report of the State Historian, Vol. I, p. 537). Andreas Ross and his wife with 2 ch. were auf dem Rarendantz ca. 1716/17 (Simmendinger Register). There was an Andraes Raes found in the Freehold and Middletown Ref. Chbk. in N.J. who md. (--) Higby and had daughters Hanna bpt. 23 March 1712 and Anna Marike bpt. 19 May 1717; however, he probably was not the emigrant 1709er (HJ). The w/o Andreas^1 Roos was Caecilia (--) (HJ); Caecilia Rosen joined the Luth. Church on Raretons 17 June 1716 (N.Y. City Luth. Chbk.). The ch. of Andreas^1 Roos and Caecilia were:

1) Johannes^2, bpt. 28 Oct 1713 - sp.: Jacob Wickhoff and wife (Somerville Ref. Chbk.).
2) Elisabetha^2, bpt. 28 Oct 1713, the same day - sp.: same (Somerville Ref. Chbk.). The name of the mother is not mentioned in the entry (HJ).
3) Catharina^2, b. 10 Nov 1716 at 10 Mile Run and bpt. at Raritons - sp.: Johannes Roos and Catharina Messner (N.Y. City Luth. Chbk.).
4) Christina^2, b. 14 May 1718 at 10 Mile Run and bpt. at Raritons - sp.: Simon Vocht and wife Christina (N.Y. City Luth. Chbk.).
5) Caecilia^2, b. 1 Feb 1720 and bpt. at Raritons at Baldus Pickels - sp.: Johannes Roose and wife Magdalena (N.Y. City Luth. Chbk.).

Johannes Roos was related somehow to Andreas^1 Roos (HJ); he sp. Andreas in 1716 and 1720, according to the N.Y. City Luth. Chbk. Johannes Roos joined the church 4 Aug 1717 (N.Y. City Luth. Chbk.). Johannes Roos md. Anna Magdalena (--) (HJ). His ch. were:

1?) Henrich^2, called Jno Rose's son in the Janeway Accounts; however, there appear to have been several Johannes Roos/Roses in colonial N.J. at the time, so firm connections are difficult (HJ). A Henrich Roose and wife Maria Barbele sp. at Rachewaij in Raretans in 1733 (N.Y. City Luth. Chbk.).
2) Johann Jacob^2, b. 11 Nov 1718 at Raritens-house of Balth. Pickel - sp.: Jacob Risch and wife Eva (N.Y. City Luth. Chbk.). Jacob Roos, s/o Johann Rohs, was conf. 21 April 1734 (N.Y. City Luth. Chbk.).
3) Johann Christophel^2, b. 14 Nov 1720 on Raritons - sp.: Johannes Wimmer and wife Wyntge (N.Y. City Luth. Chbk.).
4) Anna Catharina^2, conf. as d/o Joh. Rohs 21 April 1734 (N.Y. City Luth. Chbk.).

There were several Roos/Rose/Rohs family members noted in Luth. Church in N.Y. and N.J. N.Y. Chbks. are full of entries for ✓various Reeses who occasionally were recorded as Rooses: 1) Elizabeth, d/o Andreas Rees at Klaverack, md. Adam Silbernagel, s/o Niclas from Bingen, 4 May 1728 at Kamp (N.Y. City Luth. Chbk.); ✓ 2) Benjamin Rees and wife Gertraud had a son Henrich b. 22 May 1717 - sp.: Andreas Rees and Catharina Rees (West Camp Luth. Chbk.); and 3) Ephraim Reess (Roos in some translations - HJ), s/o Wilhelm of Claverack, md. Margretha Brehjes, d/o Christoph of Rulphians Kill near Livingston Manor, 21 Sept 1714 (West Camp Luth. Chbk.). The 1709er contingent, however, seems to have included only the N.J. Andreas^1 Roos and his relative Johannes Roos (HJ).

forward. They had several children besides Jacques. Hillitje and Leah were daughters. Broer Cornelius Van Slyck acted for many years as interpreter for the Province. He died in 1676. The son, Jacques and the daughter, Hillitje, became affiliated by marriage with some of the best white families in the community.

Daniel Janse Van Antwerpen became a resident of the Village in 1670, and in 1700–1701 served as the Supervisor of the township. One of his descendents, Simon Van Antwerp was appointed by the Governor in 1790 as Lieutenant of the militia and four years later was advanced to the rank of Captain.

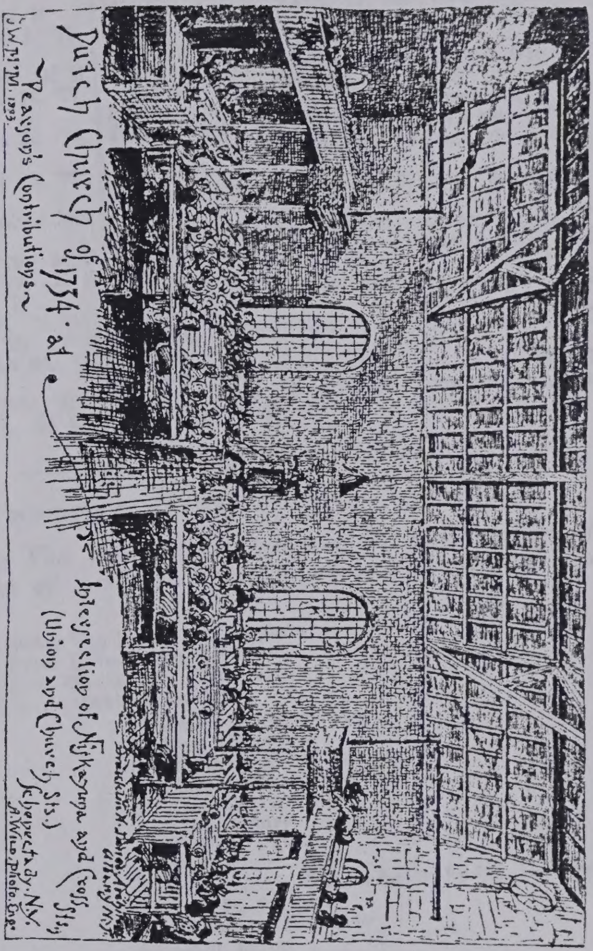
Simon Groot, son of Simon Symouse Groot, one of the settlers of 1663, constructed the first bridge over College Brook, or Hansen Kil, near the present American Locomotive Company's plant.

Rynier Schaats, physician and surgeon, settled in Schenectady in 1675. In 1689 Jacob Leisler appointed Dr. Schaats one of the justices of the peace of Schenectady. The doctor and one of his sons were killed in the massacre of 1690.

Dr. Jacobus Van Dyck, another physician, located in the village in 1664. He was for some time surgeon at the fort.

THE DUTCH REFORMED CHURCH

To write in completeness of detail the history of the Dutch Reformed Church would constitute the record of the vital part of Schenectady's early history. The church during the first hundred years or more was so closely associated and interlinked with both the spiritual and temporal affairs of the community that it was almost the main energy during those years.


Dutch Church of 1734 at Intersection of Niskayuna and Cross Sts.,
(Union and Church Sts.)
Schenectady, N.Y.
~Pearson's Contributions~
J.W.McM. 1893
A. Wise Photo. Eng.

INTERIOR OF THE DUTCH CHURCH, 1734

SCHENECTADY
ANCIENT AND MODERN

A Complete and Connected History of Schenectady
from the Granting of the First Patent
in 1661 to 1914

F129
S5
M75

PRESENTING ALSO MANY HISTORIC PICTURES AND
PORTRAITS OF THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN CONSPICUOUS FIGURES IN ITS HISTORY.

By JOEL HENRY MONROE

W.H.S.

Geneva, N.Y.

NINETEEN HUNDRED AND FOURTEEN

English, Joseph, Fifer, Mar 8, '77; war, Fifer, Dec 19, '78, priv. Nov, 79, transf'd to Penn'a Line, May 23, '80. M R

Anderson, Alex., Fifer, Apr 6, '78; w. to Jan '82. M R

PRIVATES.

Baran, Danl., Dec 21, '76; war, must'd to Jan, '82. M R
Chevalier, Joseph, Dec 21, '76; war, des'd June 6, '80. M R
Cretien, Antoine, Dec 21, '76; war, died Mar 15, '80. M R
Finn, John, Dec 21, '76; war, des'd Feb 10, '77. M R
Forgenor, Joseph, Dec 21, '76; war, Corpl., June 1, '77, des'd July 30, '79. M R
Gagnes, Jno., Dec 21, '76; war, must'd to Jan, '81. M R
Ganion, Michl., Dec 21, '76; war, Corpl., June 14, '77, des'd Dec 24, '79. M R
Le Clair, Francis, Dec 21, '76; war, des'd Sept 24, '79. M R
Leveque, Augustin, Dec 21, '76; war, des'd Sept 24, '79. M R
Picard, Pierre, Dec 21, '76; war, transf'd to Invalids Mar 1, '79. M R
Prevost, Pierre, Dec 21, '76; war, des'd Dec 24, '79. M R
Prouse, Jereh., Dec 21, '76; war, des'd Dec 24, '79. M R
Toise, Jno., Dec 21, '76; war, m. to Jan, '82. M R
Turcol, Francis, Dec 21, '76; war, m. to Jan, '81. M R
Bowen, Chas., Dec 29, '76; war, des'd Dec 24, '79. M R
Chambers, Francis, Jan 2, '77; war, des'd Jan 24, '77. M R
Boyles, Chas., Jan 4, '77; war, des'd Sept 16, '78. M R
Crum, John, Jan 5, '77; war, must'd to Jan, '82. M R
Dotty, Wm., Jan 5, '77; war, des'd Jan 7, '77. M R
Marrs, Wm., Jan 20, '77; war, des'd Feb 12, '79. M R
Deneway, Hugh, Jan 27, '77; war, des'd Sept 14, '77. M R
Barber, Jas., Jan 28, '77; war, des'd Jan 30, '77. M R
Seeley, Michl., Jan 28, '77; war, died May 11, '78. M R
McMichael, John, Feb 1, '77; war, des'd Feb 16, '77. M R
McClean, Jas., Feb 10, '77; war, des'd Mar 15, '77. M R
Bentley, Benj., Feb 24, '77; war, des'd next day. M R
Graham, Jas., Feb 28, '77; war, des'd same day. M R
Schuley, Christ., Mar 1, 77; war, invalided Nov 5, '77. M R
Henderson, Jas., Mar 7, '77; war, m. to Jan, '82. M R
Plough, Dennis, Mar 15, '77; war, des'd Mar 18, '77, jo'd Dec 1, '77, des'd Oct 16, '80. M R
Sweeney, Danl., Mar 26, '77; war, Sergt. Oct 9, '77, priv. Feb 15, '78, des'd Apr 7, '78. M R
Lucas, James, Apr 24, '77; war, des'd May 9, '77. M R
James, Nathl., May 1, '77; war, des'd May 7, '77. M R
Sanfaron, Jacques, May 5, '77; war, des'd Aug 15, '79 M R
Sanfaron, Joseph, May 15, '77; war, des'd Aug 15, '79 M R
Brow, Jas., June 2, '77; war, sick, omt'd June, '79. M
Stoner, Henry, June 18, '77; 3 yrs, disch'd July 24, '80 M R
Loyer, Christopher, Oct 30, '77; war, m. to Jan, '8 M R
Carrier, Joseph, Nov 1, '77; war, must'd to Jan, '81 M R
Lepear, Thos., Nov 5, '77; war, m. to Jan, '82. M R
Cantine, Richd., Nov 10, '77; 3 yrs and war, disch'd No 10, '80. M R

FOURTH COMPANY.

A MUSTER ROLL of Capt. Peter Van Rensselaer's Company in the Battallion of Forc in the Service of the United States of America Commanded by Colo. James Livingsto (A. P. 23, p. 335.)

Commissioned.....
Febr. 1st, 1777, Peter Van Rensselaer, Captain.
do 1st, do Peter I. Vosburgh, 1st Lieut.
do 1st, do John Ostrander, 2d do
Decbr. 18, 1776, John Hubbart, Ensign.

SERGEANTS:
English, John
Holsapple, Zachariah
Barns, Michael

CORPORALS:
Jacobs, John
McPeak, Dennis
Nallins, Zachariah

DRUM:
Doylany, John

FIFE:
——— ———

PRIVATES:
Bowman, Luke
Becker, Fred'k
Bont, Lodwick
Banks, James, on duty.
Daily, Owen, on duty.
Fox, Christian
Hoffman, John, on duty.
Harper, James
Kammer, Andries
Like, Henry
McFall, Patrick
McFarling, John
Pixly, John, Sick on forlow by Col. Livingston, Jun '78, for 2 m.
Patterson, Hezekiah
Quin, Owen
Rapp, Peter
Shance, Christian
Sadler, Johan
Vradenburgh, Wm
Wome, Will'm
White, Uriah
Cone, Samuel, died in Gen'l Hospl May 3, 1778.
Decker, Andries, deserted May 30, 1878.

Peeks Kill, June 21st, 1778. Mustered then Capt. Peter Van Rensselaer's Company, as specified in the roll.

JACOB JNO. LANSING, Dep. M. M

N. B. The Capt., two Lieuts., one Ensign, three Sergeants, three Corporals, one Drum., and twenty-one privates, Effectives.

J. J. LANSING.

Rice file

F 129.55 R 36 (TEXT) Kelly

Schenectady Reformed Ch Baptisms 1694 -1811

Rees - See Race

Parents

Race Anne maiden (Mrs Bowman) 3255, Barbara 1363 Christina 7878

Elizabeth 7737, 5133, 7865, 8912

Fred 7681, 8106, 8810, 9038 9410, 9881, 9915

George 5934, 8548, 9104

Marcus 7877 Maria 3659 Nicholas 9520

Philip 5122, 5601 ~~8863~~ 8863

Sophia 5151, 5528, 8752

Parents

Bullock etc

Anna, 5934, 8548, 9104

Eliz 5722 5723, 6123

wit

"Bull", Anna 8863 she & George Backer sponsor Philip's dau Anne b 3/20/1801 bp 4/19/1801

Bullocks, William 1288

Bullocks, Anna ~~[illegible]~~ 9101 12/3/1802 with George Rice sponsors Philip Moses Brookshaw/Mary Rose

> William Marriages

Same " 1288 William sponsor 4/29/1739

William Bullock

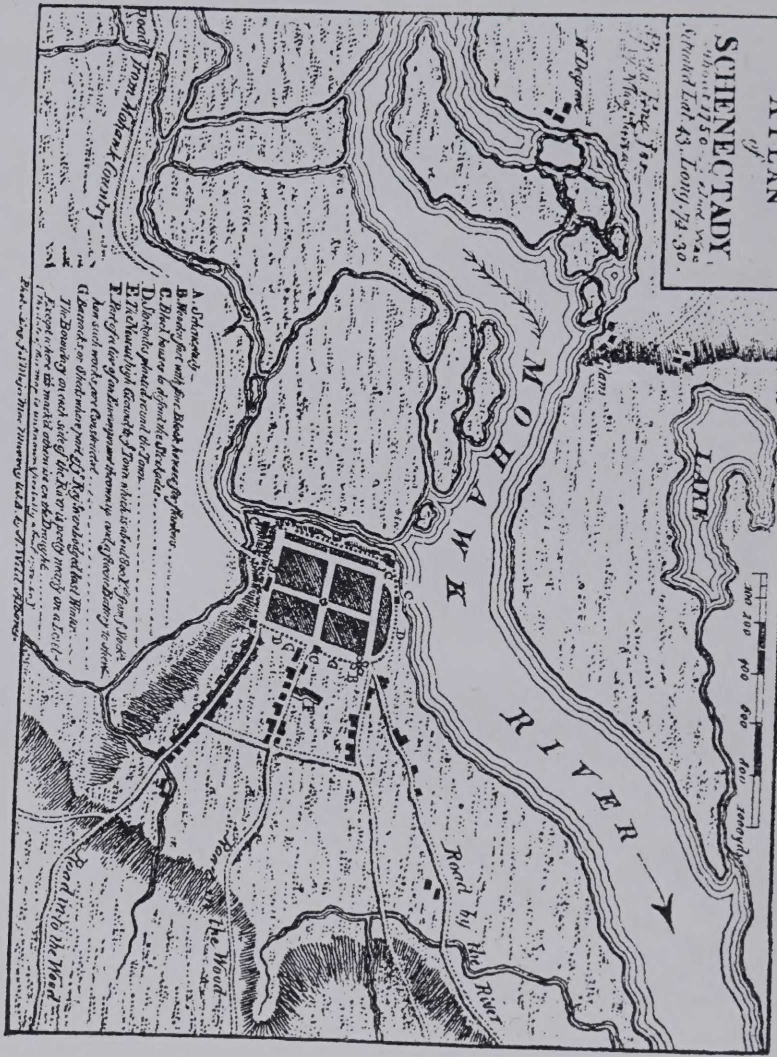
Christina "

	Parents	bapt	b	wit
264	George Ries Anne Bullox	3/10/1786	Johannes 5934 b 1/20/1786	Johannes Heemstraet Jr Elizabeth Bovie
374	"	3/3/1799	Martinus 8548 b 2/17/1799	?
385	"	12/12/1802	Eva 9104 b. 11/19/1802	"
354	James Blanchard Elizabeth Bullock	3/29/1785	Benjamin 5722 b 7/11/1782	Joseph Dean Hans Miller
	"	"	Mary 5723 b 3/18/1784	"
272	James Bradshaw Elizabeth Bullock		Joseph b ~~66~~23 11/17/1786	?

Dutch regime in 1664, as a result of the inglorious attempt at empire building, the entire population of New-Netherland did not exceed ten thousand. Beverwyck had been established fifty years, and during this time had been wholly engrossed in the one proposition—that of the fur trade. Outside of Rensselærwyck no movement had been made toward the upbuilding of the adjacent country and the colonists in Rensselærwyck were merely the tenants of the patroon. In this unhappy condition of affairs a few of the colonists united in the founding of Schenectady.

J H Monroe
E129 S5 M75 (1919)

(49) (24) JH Monroe
93-99 .129
57


A PLAN
of
SCHENECTADY
About 1750 ...
Situated Lat. 43. Long. 74.30.
LAKE
MOHAWK
RIVER
Road by the River
Road in the Wood
Road into the Wood
Road from Mohawk Country
W. Degrave
Clans
100 200 400 600 800 1000 yds
A. Schenectady
B. Wooden fort with four Block houses for flankers
C. Block houses to defend the Stockades
D. Stockades planted round the Town
E. The Nearest high Ground to ye Town which is about 800 Yds from ye Stock.
F. Part of a line of an Encampment the enemy could a fascine Battery to shew how such works are Constructed
G. Barracks or Sheds where part of ye Regt were lodged last Winter
The Bowing on each side of the River is pretty nearly on a Level - Except where tis mark'd otherwise on the Draught
Phot. Eng. fol. Major Mac Murray U.S.A. by A. Weld Albany

ORIGINAL PLAN OF SCHENECTADY
The Binne Kil at the left

Slyck; Bastian De Winter appeared also as attorney for Catalyn De Vos, widow of Arent Andries Bratt.

The deed from the Indians was drawn, signed and executed on the 27th July, following, as herewith shown.

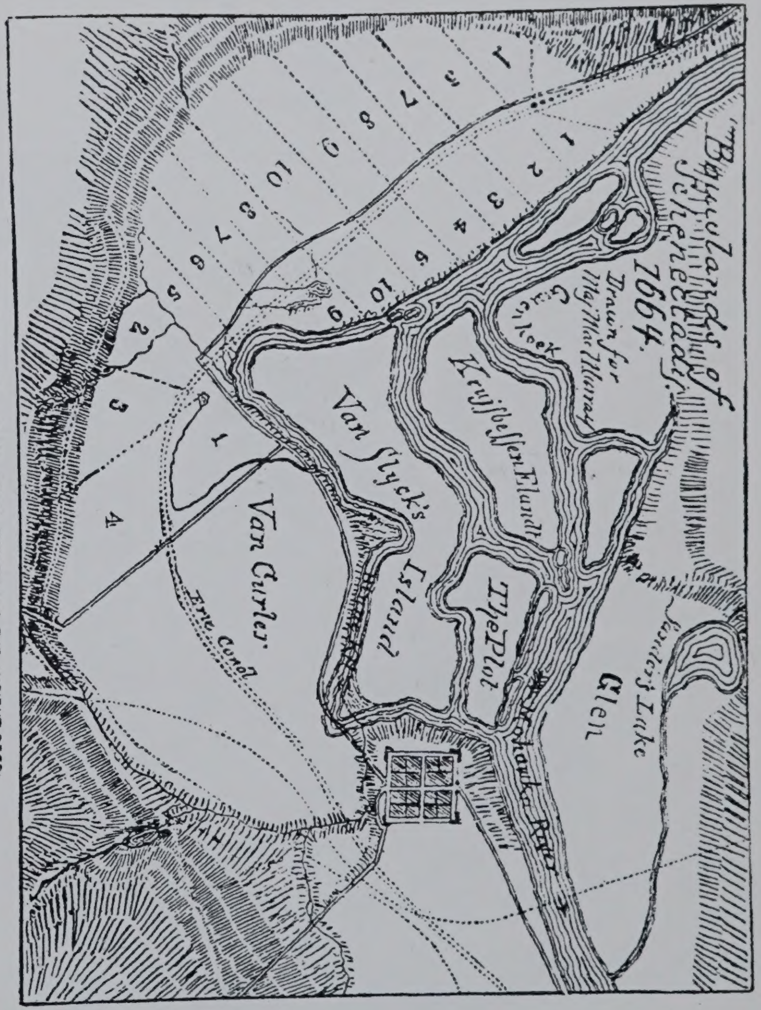
DEED FROM THE INDIANS FOR SCHENECTADY AND VICINITY

"Appeared before me, Johannes La Montagne, appointed by the Director-General and Commissary in the service of the Privileged West-India Company, at Fort Orange and the town of Beverwyck, certain chiefs of the Mohawk country, by name Cantuquo, Sonareetsie, Aiadane and Sodoorane, proprietors of a certain parcel of land called, in Dutch, Groote Vlacte (Great Flats), lying behind Fort Orange, between the same and the Mohawk country, which they declared to have ceded and transported, as they hereby cede and transport, in real and actual possession and property, unto Sieur Arent Van Curler, the said parcel of land, or Great Flat, called in Indian, 'Schonowa,' as it is bounded in its contents and circumference, with its trees and streams, for a certain number of cargoes, wherein the cedents acknowledge to have received satisfaction; renouncing, now and forever, all property and claim which they hereto have had in the aforesaid parcel of land, promising to free the same from all claims, which other Indians might have thereon. Done in Fort Orange, the 27th July, Anno 1661, in presence of Martin Mourisse and William Montagne, thereunto requested in presence of me.

"LA MONTAGNE,

"Vice-Director and Commissary over the Fortress Orange."

The mark of Cantuquo to the above instrument was a bear; that of Aiadans, a turtle, and of Sonareetsie, a wolf,



MAP, CONSTRUCTED FROM ACTUAL SURVEY AND THE ANCIENT DEED:

SHOWING SCHENECTADY AND THE BOUNDARIES IN 1664 of the community, the following court record is luminous.

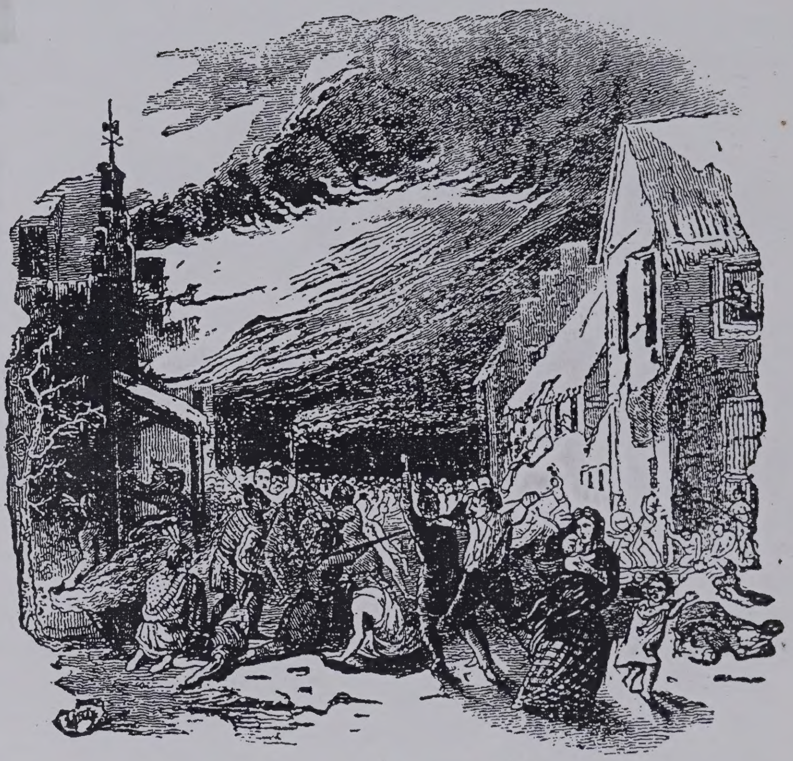
Bennony Berentse Hoeck was one of the early settlers. He married the widow of Pieter Cornelise Viele who had children by her first husband. Hoeck was charged with cruel treatment of these children, was arrested therefor and haled before a magistrate. Herewith is the complaint entered against him by several of the citizens, together with the magistrate's conclusion in the case.

"Yt Bennony Arentse doth most Cruelly and Barbously Beat ye Daughter of Pieter Viele deceased of which he is the step-father, which child being stood before the Justice of Peace is found all black and blew, and ye said Bennony being sent for by a Warrant and appearing before ye Justice doth excuse himself Because she is a whole night and sometimes half a night out a seeking Cows."

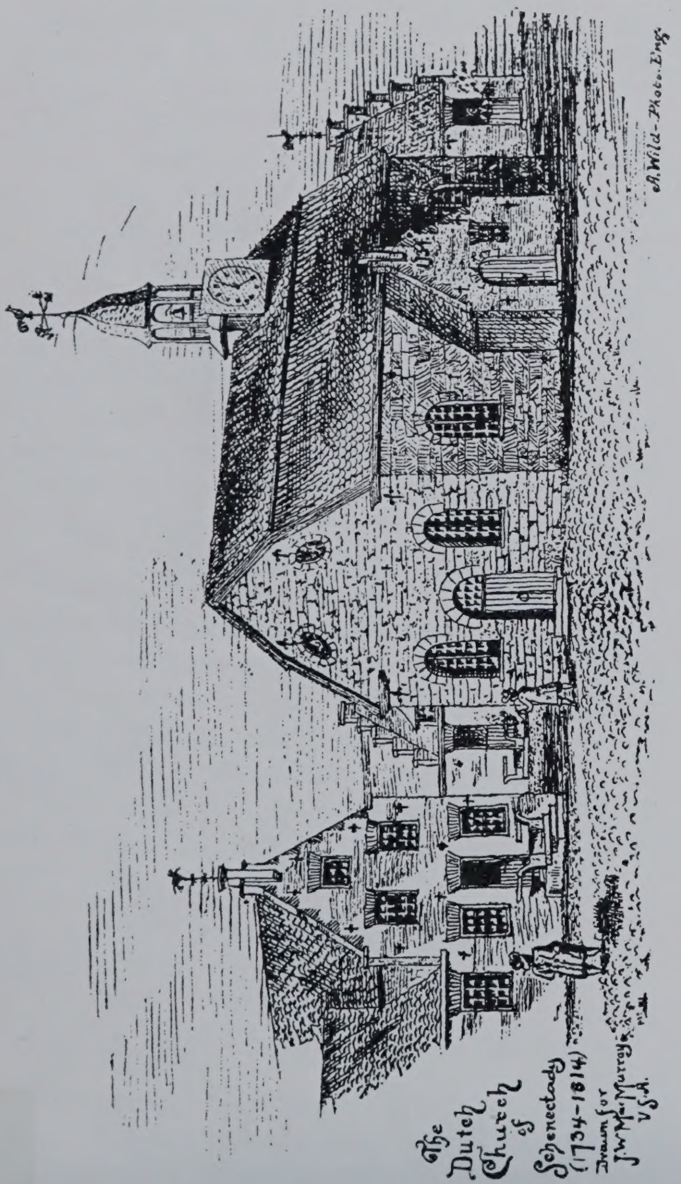
"Whereupon ordered yt ye said Girle shal be delivered in ye hand of ye trustees Jacobs Mieese Vrooman and Cornelise Viele who is to dispose of her as they shall see meet, and if ye said Bennony Arentse shal for future abuse any of ye said Children of ye Pieter Viele upon complaint they shal be delivered to ye Trustees who shall have Power to dispose of ye same accordingly and ye Bond of good behaviour given, ye tenth of ye inst. to remain in force."

Schenectady was barely established when Dutch dominion came to an end in the Province. In September, 1664, the English became the supreme force and Richard Nicoll became the Governor of the Province.

While the Dutch were in power there was a small fort at Albany garrisoned by a few soldiers, but after the assumption of control by England the force at that place was often more than one full company and a part of the time two companies were stationed there. The fort at



FROM AN OIL PAINTING DEPICTING THE BURNING AND MASSACRE OF FEBRUARY, 1690


The Dutch Church of Schenectady (1734-1814)
Drawn for J.W. MacMurray U.S.A.
A.Wild-Photo.Eng.

THE DUTCH CHURCH 1734
At junction of Union and Church streets

arbitrary Commissions or any of his Governors illegal acts had never been executed or done.

(Signed) JACOB MILBORNE

Adam Vrooman declined to observe the order, however and also refused to give it countenance.

January, 1690, came with no abatement in the wide spread terror of a possible attack. Meanwhile steps were taken to procure a band of scouts to go northward and report any information or intelligence of an approaching enemy. At this juncture a group of Mohawks reported at Albany as follows:

"Brethren—We have been sent by ye 40 Maquase Souldiers now at Schenectady to acquaint ye that they are come to go out as Skouts toward ye lake and Otter Creek to wath ye Designs of ye Deceious ye Governor of Canada to see if he will come and Invade our Country again and if we Discern any Progresse of his we have four Indians yt wee send forth Post to give ye and our people advertisement."

The Indians went out on their mission but failed to discover the approaching enemy. When they returned the wreck of Schenectady had been accomplished

THE MASSACRE, OR THE BURNING OF SCHENECTADY

The story of the massacre or burning of Schenectady has filled many pages of history. The main causes for the disaster have been fully set forth in the preceding pages yet without doubt one of the immediate inspirations leading to the attack at the time was the precipitation of the religious element or influence into the Colonial civic affairs. It has been alleged too that Leisler's ill directed efforts in fomenting religious strife and the responsive action of many of the citizens of Schenectady were inciting causes. Both the French, and the Indians, who had been won to the Catholic faith, were imbued with a religious frenzy that hesitated not to wreak vengeance on all heretics.

John Alexander Glen, who was commander and a Justice of the peace of the village, advised the inhabitants to take measures for protection and to have the entrances patrolled by guards. On account of his refusal, however, to espouse the Leisler cause, Glen was in ill favor among many of the villagers, to the extent that he was not permitted to enter the village. As a result of this disregard of counsel and the pervading apathy among many of the citizens, the gates on the fatal night of February 8, 1690, were left open with no more formidable sentinels than snow images.

The invading force, comprising one hundred and fourteen Frenchmen and ninety-six Savages, under command of Lemoine de Sainte Helene and Lieutenant De Aillibout de Mantet left Montreal on the 17th of January making the journey of two hundred miles, a greater part of the distance through a dense wilderness, facing the intensely cold weather and snow lying from three to five feet deep upon the ground. On a Saturday night, February 8, the party arrived within two miles of the frontier settlement and there halted to hold a council. The march of twenty-two days bearing the heavy luggage coupled with the suffering experienced from the cold at first inclined them to abandon the attack and surrender themselves as a means of self-preservation. Meanwhile Indian scouts were sent to the village to take note of the conditions and the expediency of an immediate onslaught. Although the plan seems to have been to attack in the early morning, the favorable report of the scouts and the intensity of

the temperature urged them on for an early invasion. At eleven that night when they reached the gates of the stockades there was quiet within and no guards without to oppose their entrance. There were two gates, the main one at the corner of Church and Front and the other at or near the corner of Church and State streets. Outside the stockades there were only a few houses which were scattered along the north side of the Albany path, or State street. At the northwestern corner of the village near the Binne Kil was the fort double garrisoned by a detachment of twenty-four men under command of Lieutenant Talmage. If in these circumstances there had been an ordinary sense of self-preservation and had sane action governed the villagers, an enemy much more formidable than the attacking one could have been successfully resisted, if not wholly so, at least for a time until aid could have been secured.

The attacking party finding the village deep in slumber divided into two companies one to enter at either gate, but it seems the south gate could not be located, consequently the whole force approached by the main gate. Once inside they separated into squads in order to compass the work of slaughter, pillage and burning as speedily as possible. Before the sleeping settlers were aroused to the danger every quarter of the village was attacked simultaneously, many meeting death without realizing the provocation for their slaughter. The people were awakened only to be put to death by the savages incited by the Frenchmen. A feeble effort at defense was made by a few persons but resistence in most instances was futile. Adam Vrooman living near the north gate, it is said, turned a volley of lead unto the invaders from the upper window of his dwelling until he exacted a promise from the commander that his life should be spared. His son, Barent, and a negro, however, were killed.

In the space of two hours sixty persons were slaughtered and many wounded. Dominie Tasselmaker, the first pastor of the Dutch church, was among the slain, although it was said that the intention was to spare him for the purpose of securing information. In face of the intense cold and the deep snow many citizens fled in the darkness with bare feet and thinly clothed to Albany, and it is said also that several of these suffered the loss of their feet by freezing, and others died from exposure. When the invaders had secured such plunder as they could carry, the burning was started and by morning two houses only inside the stockade and three situated on State street were left standing. The two houses left undestroyed within the enclosure were that of Captain Sander Glen whose house and proprety were spared by order of the Governor of Canada, and the other was the house of the widow Bradt, in which a wounded Frenchman was cared for. The enemy suffered the loss of two killed and one wounded.

The French and Indians undisturbed occupied the village the rest of the night and at eleven o'clock the next (Sunday) morning began their retreat to Canada with twenty-seven prisoners and fifty horses bearing the booty. Nineteen of their number according to record perished on the retreat.

The number and names of those killed are best told in the simple and pathetic language of those directly connected with the tragedy. The list is given herewith:

LIST OF YE PEOPLE KILD AND DESTROYED

By ye French of Canida and There indians at Skinnechtady, Twenty Miles to ye Westward of Albany, Between Saturday and Sunday, ye 9th day of February. 1690.

Myndert Wemp kild.

Jan van Eps and his Sonne and 2 of his childred kild.

A negro of dito Van Eps

Sergt. Church of Capt. Bulls' Copmy.

Barent Jansse kild and burnd his Sonne kild.

And Arentse Bratt shott and burnt and also his child.

Mary Viele, wife of Dowe Aukes and her 2 children kild.

And his Negro woman Francyn.

Mary Aloff, wife of Cornelis Viele Junr. shott.

Sweer Teunise shott and burnt, his wife kild and burnt.

Antje Janz, doughter of Jan Spoor, kild and burnt.

Item 4 Negroes of ye said Sweer Teunise ye same death all in one house.

Enos Talmidge Leift of Capt. Bull kild and burnt.

Hend Meese Vrooman and Bartholomew Vrooman kild and burnt.

Item 2 Negroes of Hend Meese ye same death.

Gerrit Marcellis and his wife and child kild.

Robt. Alexander, Souldier of Capt. Bulls, shott.

Robt. Hessling shott.

Sander ye sonne of gysbert gerritse, kild and burnt.

Jan Roeloffse de goyer burnt in ye house.

Ralph grant a souldier in ye fort, shott.

David Christoffelse and his wife with 4 children all burnt in there house.

Joris Aertse shott and burnt, Wm. Pieterse kild.

Joh: Potman kild his wife and her skalp taken off.

Dome Petrus Tasselmaker, ye Minister, kild and burnt in his house.

Frans Tharmense kild.

Engel, the wife of Adam Vrooman, shot and burnt her childe, the brains dashed out against ye wall.

Reynier Schaets and his sonne kiled.

Daniel Andries and George, 2 souldiers of Capt. Bull. (See over)

A French girl, Prisoner among ye Mohogs, kild.

A Masque Indian Kild.

Johannes, ye sonne of Symon Skermerhorn.

Three Negroes of Symon Skermerhorn.

In all sixty.

Leyst of ye Persones which ye French and there Indians have taken prisoners att Skinnechtady and carried to canida, ye 9th day of February, 1690:

Johannes Teller and his negro.

John Wemp, sonne of Myndt Wempt and 2 negroes.

Symon, Abraham, Philip, Dirk and Claes Groot, all 5 sonnes of Symon Groot.

Jan Baptist, sonne of Jan Van Epps.

Albert and Johannes Vedder, sonnes of Harme Vedder.

Isaack Cornelise Switts and his Eldest sonne.

A negroe of Barent Janse.

Arnout ye sonne of Arnout Corn: Viele, ye Interp.

Stephen, ye sonne of Gysbert Gerritse.

Lawrence, sonne of Claes Lawrence Purmurent.

Arnour, sonne of Paulyn Janse.

Barent, ye sonne of Adam Vrooman and ye neger.

Claes, sonne of Frans Tharmense.

Stephen, adopted sonne of Geertje Bouts.

John Webb, a souldier Belonging to Capt. Bull.

David Burt, belonging to ye same Compe.

Joseph Marks, of ye same Compe.

In all 27.

AFTER THE BURNING

Many of the citizens, as stated, fled to Albany and others to New York for safety. Those who remained looked upon the ruin and wreck of their thirty years of industry and frugality, all swept away in a night. More depressing still was the contemplation of the awful death toll that fate had exacted. In these conditions and circumstances the abandonment of the town was seriously considered.

The following account in part of the circumstances and conditions was sent from Albany:

"Albany, ye 9th day of February, 1690,

"Die Sabbathi.

"This morning about five o'clock ye alarm was brought here by Symon Schermerhoarn who was shott threw his Thigh yt ye French and Indians had murthered ye People of Skinnechtady; having got into ye Towne about 11 or 12 a Clock there being no Watch Kept (ye inhabitants being so negligent and Refractary) and yt ye had much a doe to Escape they being very numerous. They fyred severall times at him at last threw his Thigh and wounded his horse and was come over Canatagoine to bring ye news."

Another account on the fifteenth of the same month contains the following:

"The Cruelties Committed at said Place no Penn can Write nor Tongue Expresse, ye women bigg with Childe Rep'ed up and ye Children alive Throwne into ye flames and there heads Dash'd in Pieces aganst the Doors and Windows."

From a crudely composed "Ballad" written by Walter Willie, a soldier who apparently had some part in the occurrence, the following verses are copied:

Mohawk Frontier F129.S5 B37
The Dutch Community of
Schenectady New York
1661-1710 —
by Thomas E Burke Jr (1991)
Cornell Press

Different book — page copied in the remote possibility that this Capt. Bull had anything at all to do with Anna Bullock (Mrs George Reeve) who was called "Anna Bull" in one Church record a century later at Schenectady Reformed Church -

of preventing captured Indians from escaping or rebelling, by the second decade of the eighteenth century hundreds of male Indian slaves were being shipped out of South Carolina to the West Indies and to New York and the New England colonies. This exportation would account for the reclassification of the slave population of Albany County, and it may also explain what appears to be an increase of adult male slaves in the county as a whole. In 1714, for Albany County in its entirety, there was a rough correspondence of mature male and female slaves. Women amounted to 44 percent and men 56 percent of the slaves over the age of sixteen. The 1723 categories were not age specific; adult slaves were listed simply as "Men" and "Women." Within these groupings there were 307 males and 200 females. Without age specification, by this classification female slaves accounted for only 39 percent of the adult population, while males were 61 percent of the total.[56]

The possibility that by the 1720s Indians were being held as slaves within Albany County marks a dramatic contrast with the situation of the seventeenth century. In 1683 Jonathan Bull of Connecticut ✓ arrived at Albany with two Indian servants. Both quickly ran away and Bull's attempts to retrieve them from the Indians at Schaghticoke by whom they were harbored were unsuccessful. The court at Albany could do no more than recommend that the two Indians be returned. Finally, Bull accepted an arrangement by which "the Indians living at Skachkook . . . would give him 30 beavers for the two Indians." In recording the incident, the court minutes simply stated that Bull "was not allowed to take them away by force, because all Indians here are free."[57]

---

[56] *DHNY*, I, 693, III, 905. For New York's slave trade after 1700, see James G. Lyndon, "New York and the Slave Trade, 1700 to 1714," *WMQ*, 3d ser., 35 (1978), 375–394. For the Indian slave trade in the Carolinas, see Nash, *Red, White, and Black*, 113–114. For the enslavement of Indians in New Netherland and New York, see Almon W. Lauber, *Indian Slavery in Colonial Times within the Present Limits of the United States* (Williamstown, Mass., 1970), 112–115, 193. In 1702 a duty of fifteen shillings was placed on every black or Indian slave imported into the colony. This was the first act to mention Indian slaves. *Colonial Laws of New York*, I, 484. In 1708 Governor Cornbury informed the Lords of Trade of the execution of an Indian slave and three black slaves who had murdered their owner and his family. *NYCD*, V, 39. At Albany in 1693 the Iroquois referred to slaves they owned, but it is not clear if these were blacks or other Indians. Northrup, *Slavery in New York*, 259. For Indian slavery elsewhere in early America, see James Leitch Wright, *The Only Land They Knew: The Tragic Story of the American Indians in the Old South* (New York, 1981).

[57] *ARS*, III, 367.

The recognition of native autonomy tendered by the Albany court illustrates what, according to Gary Nash, "can be regarded as a kind of litmus test of the balance of power between the two cultures." In New Netherland and New York, during the seventeenth century, Indian-white relations in the Hudson-Mohawk region took place within a framework of peace and regard for tribal sovereignty. It was a relationship that, as detailed by Allen Trelease, both sides valued: "The two races regarded each other less often as corn thieves, trespassers, or Indian givers than as sources of economic prosperity; what they thought of each other personally was beside the point."[58]

Throughout these years Albany remained the locale for the formal handling of Indian affairs—economic and diplomatic. Except for Reyer Schermerhorn, no one from Schenectady served as a member of the Albany-based Commissioners of Indian Affairs and only rarely was the community the site of a full-fledged Indian conference such as the one that occurred in July 1702 between the Mohawks and Governor Cornbury. Yet during both the seventeenth and the early eighteenth centuries, a number of Schenectady's inhabitants emerged as essential intermediaries in the machinery of Indian affairs as interpreters and provincial emissaries. One of the most active in the first half of the eighteenth century was Lourens Claesen Van der Volgen. Captured by the French in 1690, he returned from Canada nine years later having acquired fluency in the Iroquois language. Until his death in about 1740, Van der Volgen was employed as a provincial interpreter among the Five Nations. Details of his activities can be gained from the minutes of conferences such as that held between Governor Robert Hunter and the Iroquois at Schenectady in 1710. It was recorded that "the Interpreter Lawrence Clace being come from ye Sinnekes Country & ye rest of ye 5 Nations westward, doth relate to his Excelly Robt Hunter . . . what has occurred to him among sd Indians in ye 3 months that he has been from Albany." Undertaken during a time of war, Van der Volgen's mission had strategic significance, but it also included an important commercial component. Ever since the 1680s, attempts had been made to tap the peltry supplies of the tribes to the west of the Iroquois. Van der Volgen had been "sent taken captive to Canada, where Abram died June 12, 1747.

---

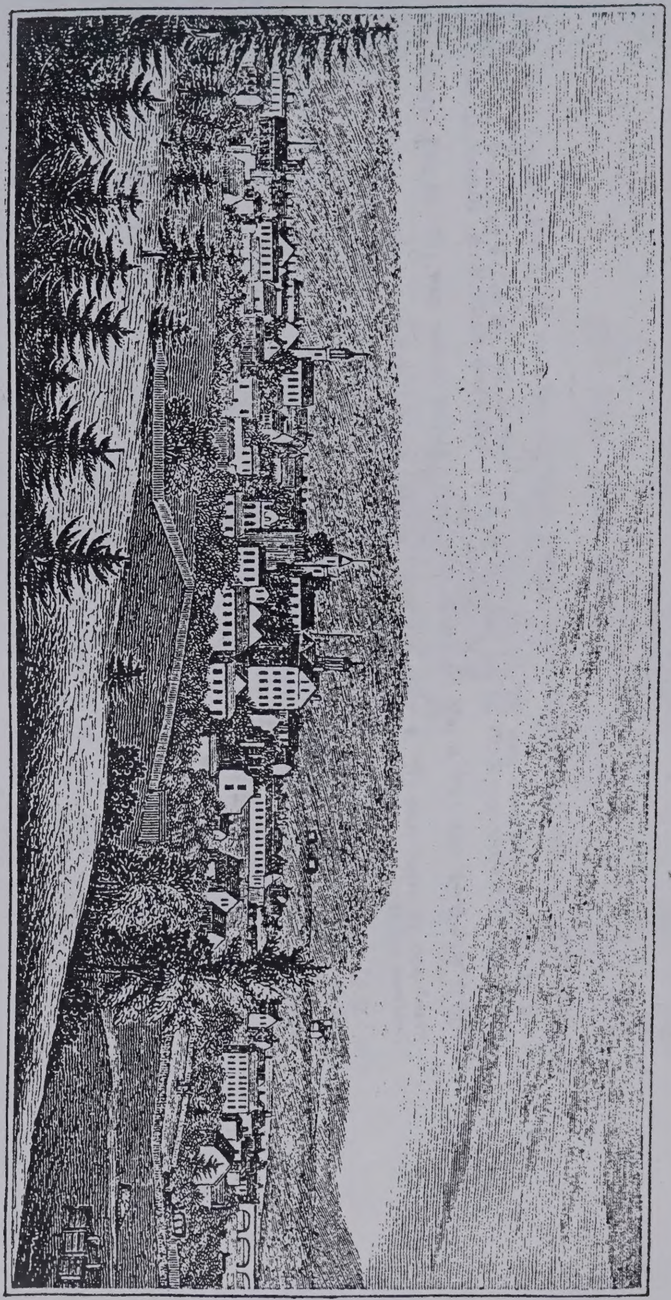
[58] Nash, *Red, White, and Black*, 97, 106; Trelease, *Indian Affairs*, 115. To a large degree, Indian-white relations in the Hudson-Mohawk region during the seventeenth century corresponded to the situation in New France, where, according to William Eccles, the French colony "had divided sovereignty, French and Indian." Quoted in Nash, *Red, White, and Black*, 107.

In 1755, there was a company of militia known as the 89th, under Captain William McGinnis, and Lieutenant Jonathan Storm. The company took part in the battle of Fort George this year, doing valiant service. Both of the commanders were killed in this engagement. From this date to the beginning of the war of the Revolution, however, there are few records in reference to military organizations in Schenectady.

The years from the founding of Schenectady in 1661 to the close of the war for independence in 1782, covered a strenuous period for the inhabitants of the border country; and the interim between the last French and English war, 1754–1763, was so brief that the curtain scarcely once dropped in the human life drama during this one hundred and twenty years.

The war of the Revolution, however, induced action of an entirely different character, and Schenectady was again called upon to bear an important part in the final struggle for freedom. General Washington visited Schenectady at the breaking out of this war to make arrangement for the defense of the frontier. Washington on this occasion was the guest of John Glen at his residence in the village. Glen was then quartermaster of the department and his brother, Henry, was deputy.

Schenectady in connection with Albany took early action in the matter of defense and the organization of military companies for service. The committee of correspondence, safety and protection was formed early in May, 1775. Much seriousness and earnestness entered into this movement, yet it had its droll aspect as will be seen by the following resolution of the board at one of its early meetings.



VIEW OF SCHENECTADY, 1830, LOOKING FROM THE SOUTH-EASTERN HILL

Van Rensselaer, Peter, Captain, Feb 1, '77; res'd Dec 20, '79. A. P 19–43. M R

Martin, Francis, Lieut., from May 6 (Dec 26), '77, to '80; died on sick leave at Fishkill A. P. 22–25, omt'd Dec. '78. M R

English, John, Sergt., Feb 20, '77; war, must'd to Jan, '81. M R

Holsappel, Zachariah, Sergt., enlisted as Sergt. Feb 20, '77, war, priv. Apr 14, '78, des'd Feb, '80, must'd Jan, '81, to Jan, '82. A. P. 21–333. M R Claverack, Col. Co.

Burns, Michl., Sergt., Jan 21, '78; war, des'd pr. roll of May, '80. M R

Jacobs, John, Corpl., Feb 8, '77; war, des'd Sept 10, '81. M R

Harper, Jas., Corpl., Feb 20, '77; war, red'd Feb 25, '78, m. to Jan, '82. M R

Vallens, Zach'h, Corpl., Feb 16, '78; 3 yrs, disch'd Feb 16, '81. M R

Delany, Jno., Drummer, May 20, '77; war, priv. July 21, '78, must'd to Jan, '81. M R

Dimond, Wm., Drummer, Mar 9, '79; omt'd June, '79. M R

Chace, Nathan, Drummer, Apr 10, '79; must'd to Jan, '81. M R

Stoner, Nichs., Fifer, June 4, '77; war, m. to Jan, '82. M R

Pulver, Jacob, Fifer, May 8, '77; war, exch'd for J. Banks, Jan 1, '78. M R

PRIVATES.

Nicholson, Andw., Jan 10, '77; Corpl., Mar 15, '77, Sergt., Nov 28, '77, m. to Jan, '81. M R

ressee, Andries, Feb 20, '77; war, des'd next day. M R

Lester, Enoch, Feb 20, '77; war, des'd Feb 27, '77. M R

Shance, Christn., Feb 20, '77; war, m. to Jan, '82. M R

Coon (Cone), Samuel, enl'd Feb 21, '77; war, died in Gen'l Hosp'l, May 3, '80. A. P. 21–331. M R Livingston Manor.

Eagins, Moses, Feb 22, '77; war, des'd Mar 1, '77. M R

Murray, John, Feb 24, '77; war, des'd Aug 20, '77. M R

Christiana, Peter, Mar 3, '77; des'd next day. M R

Daily, Jno., Mar 6, '77; war, must'd to Jan, '81. M R

Colony, John, Mar 15, '77; des'd Mar 28, '77. M R

McCoy, Jno., Mar 20, '77; des'd Apr 16, '77. M R

Vreudenburgh, Wm., Mar 22, '77; war, omt'd June, 80. M R

Depew, Jno., Apr 1, '77; war, des'd July 15, '77. M R

Fordit, Jno., Apr. 1, '77; war; des'd Apr 16, '77. M R

Like, Henry, Apr 9, '77; war, m. to Jan, '82. A. P. 19–45. M R

Ripley, Job, Apr 14, '77; war, des'd June 10, '77. M R

McFall, Patrick, Apr 17, 77; 3 yrs, omt'd Apr, '80, disch'd Apr 18, '80. M R

Furguson, Hezekiah, May 4, '77; war, des'd July 4, '77. M R

Quinn, Owen, enl. May 4, '77; sent home on sick leave and died, '79. (M R, omt'd June, '79, unfit for service.) M R A. P. 23–34. Kinderhook, Col. Co.

McFarlin, Jno., May 8, '77; war, m. to Jan, '81. M R

Patterson, Kias, May 8, '77; war, m. to Jan, '81. M R

Pixley, Jno., May 8, '77; war, m. to Jan, '81. M R

Sheets, Nichs., May 8, '77; war, exch'd for Ands. Kammarer, Nov 23, '77. M R

Warne, Wm., May 8, '77; war, Corpl. July, '81, m. to Jan, '82. M R

White, Uriah, May 8, '77; war, disch'd Jan 10, '79. M R

Bressee, Dirk, May 9, '77; war, exch'd for L. Beret, Jan 1, '78. M R

Decker, And'w, May 9, '77; war, des'd May 30, '78. M R

Profit, Jeremiah, May 22, '77; war, des'd Nov 2, '77; rej'd Feb 26, '78, des'd Apr 10, '78. M R

Smith, John, June 27, '77; war, des'd June 29, '77. M R

Walner, Hendrik, July 7, '77; war, des'd June 29, '77.(?) M R

Bowman, Luke, July 20, '77; war, must'd to Jan, '82. M R

Chesly, Peter, 1st m., Aug, '77; des'd Oct 18, '77. M R

Fox, Chr'n, Oct 24, '77; war, des'd July 28, '80. M R

McPeak, Dennis, Oct 24, '77; war, Corpl., Feb 4, '78, m. to Jan, '82. M R

Becker, Fredk., Oct 25, '77; war, des'd Jan 10, '80. M R

Saddler, Johan, Oct 25, '77; war, m. to Jan 1, '82. M R

Kamerer, Andw, substitute for Nichs. Sheets, Nov 3, '77; war, m. to Jan, '81. M R

Banks, Jas., Jan 1, '78; war, des'd Sept 9, '80. M R

Bent, Lud'k, Jan 1, '78; war, must'd to Jan, '81. M R

Hoffman, Jno., Feb 21, '78; des'd Jan 10, '80. M R

Wingfield, Neptune, Aug 30, '78; des'd Aug 15, '79. M R

Livingston, Jacob, Sept 27, '78; war, Fifer Jan 26, '79, priv. Mar 23, '79, disch'd Sept, '81. M R

Elkenbrach, Peter, Dec 2, '78; war, must'd to Jan, '82. M R

Van Valkenburgh, Francis, Jan 10, '79; m. to Jan, '82. M R

Gifford, Jona., May 9, '79; must'd to Jan, '81. M R

Rapp, Peter, Nov 19, '77; taken prisoner in R. I., Aug 25, '78, escaped towards end of war (Apr '80, omt'd May, '80). A. P. 19–41. M R

FIFTH COMPANY.

Allen, Baptist John, Captain, Nov 20, '75; disch'd Sept 16, '78. M R

Ten Eyck, John, D. P., Pay Master Mar 14, '77; Capt., Lieut., Sept 24, '79, m. to Jan, '81. A. P. 17–25. M R Probably Allen's Co.

Cone, Joseph, Lieut., Dec 18, '76; dismissed from the service Sept 16, '78. M R

Clark, John, Sergt., Dec 25, '76; war, reduced Nov 4, '78, restored Mar 4, '79, must'd to Jan, '82. M R

Beeford, Antoine, Sergt., Oct 22, '77; war, reduced to priv. June 6, '80, transf'd to Invalids Oct 30, '80. M R

Burkin, Jacques, Sergt., Oct 22, '77; war, red'd to ranks May 26, '78, des'd Aug 15, '79. M R

Laframbou, Jacques, Corpl., Oct 22, '77; war, Corpl. Feb 8, '78, m. to Jan, '81. M R

Fisser, Jno., Sergt., Dec 15, '77; war. M R

PRIVATES.

Nashro, Luys, Oct 22, '76 (77?); war, ——. M R

Vashero, Lewis. See *Nashro*. M R

Boisjolly, Baptist, Oct 22, '77; war, des'd Aug 15, '79. M R

Boisjolly, Francis, Oct 22, '77; war, des'd Aug 15, '79. M R

Dubuy, Jean Bapt., Oct 22, '77; war, des'd July 21, '79, jo'd Nov 17, '79. M R

Labay, Joseph, Oct 22, '77; war, m. to Jan, '81. M R

Lavoy, Antoine, Oct 22, '77; war, m. to Jan, '81. M R

Lavoy, Simon, Oct 22, '77; war, pris. July, '79, omt'd being m. to Nov., '80. M R

Moran, Francis, Oct 22, '77; war, pris'r July, '79, rej'd and m. to Jan, '81. M R

Spring, Henry, Oct 22, '77; war, m. to Jan, '82. M R

Burton, Arthur, Dec 20, '77; war, des'd Aug 10, '78, rejo'd Aug 4, '80, must'd to Jan, '81. M R